GENERAL INDEX.

A.

Abbadakest, Sachem of Massachusetts, 34.
Abbot, George, Archbishop of Canterbury, letter to, 1623: 49.
Abbot, Sir Maurice, Commissioner for Virginia, 98.
Abbott, Robert, 158.
Abell, Robert, 268.
Aberdeen, 277.
Abigail, the, 42, 43.
Abraham, the, 407.
Acadia, 4, 423, 456, 484, 488.
....., forts of, *see* Fort Royal, Le Have, Pentecost, St. John.
....., grants of, 9, 444, 447.
....., pretensions of France to, 106.
....., restitution of, 152.
....., title of England to, 453.
....., *see also* Nova Scotia.
Accomack, Virginia, 213, 245.
"Acquedneck" or "Aquidnick" island, *see* Aquetnet.
Acton, Mr., 168, 278, 314.
Adams, Thomas, grant to, 97.
Adcock, Lieut. Jo., Lieut. of Fort Henry, Providence Island, 228, 231, 278.
....., ..., agreement with, 224.
Admiralty, Lords Commissioners of, 212, 221, 244, 253, 261, 425, 427, 428, 431, 437–439, 446, 447, 455, 461, 463.
....., ..., letter from, 1635: 214.
....., ..., reports of—
1655: 428.
1656: 436, 441.
1658: 467.
....., ..., letters and petitions to—
1628: 94.
1631: 128.
1633: 171.
1634: 184.
1636: 232, 236 (2), 241 (2), 242 (4).
1637: 245, 250.
1660: 480, 485.
....., Committee of the, 330, 331, 336, 337, 344, 345, 348, 358, 360, 362.
....., ..., documents referred to, 348, 353, 355, 356, 357, 358, 360, 367, 368, 375, 390, 393, 394, 399, 404, 410, 414, 415, 435, 459.
Admiralty, Committee of the, letters from, 1650: 334, 342.
....., ..., orders of—
1649: 330, 331 (2), 332 (2).
1650: 332 (3), 333 (6), 334 (4), 335 (3), 336 (4), 337 (5), 338 (2), 339 (2), 340, 341 (2), 342 (2), 343 (2), 344.
..... Court, 107, 121, 131, 176, 255, 261, 311, 360, 418, 467.
....., Judges of the, 334, 335, 343, 349, 361, 391, 407, 422, 434; *and see*—
Clerk, William;
Cock, Charles George;
Godolphin, John;
Marten, Sir Henry.
....., letter from, 1654: 414.
....., Marshal of, *see* Smith, Sol.
....., Secretary of, *see* Nicholas, Edward.
....., Serjeant of, *see* Temple, Col.
..... chamber, 366.
Adrian, William, 458.
Advantage, the, 300, 301.
Adventure, the, 409.
..... of Southampton, the, 350, 375.
Africa, 331, 336, 462.
..... grant to Company of Adventurers to, 20.
African Company, the royal, 491.
Agamenticus, 392.
Agar, *alias* Eager, John, 455.
....., Ellen, widow of, 455.
Agard, Edward, petition of, 274.
Agreement, the, 420.
Aguna, King of, 339.
Akehurst, Ralph, 390.
Albemarle, Duke of, *see* Monck, George.
Albert, John, 454.
....., Anne, mother of, 454.
Albion, Earl of, *see* New Albion, Earl of.
Alchem, Emanuel, 36, 38, 40.
....., Captain Samuel, 38.
Alcock, John, petition of, 284.
Alder, William, 454.
Aldermanbury, London, 338.
Alderne, Captain Thomas, 445.
Aldersey, Samuel, grant to, 97.
....., ..., petition of, 120.
Alderton, Major Humphrey, 490.

Aldsworth, Robert, patent to, 141.
Aldworthy [?Aldsworth], Robert, 423.
Alexander VI., Pope, 16.
Alexander, Henry, 4th Earl of Stirling, his title to Nova Scotia, 488.
....., James, 273.
....., Sir William, 1st Earl of Stirling, Commissioner for Canada, Secretary of State for Scotland, and Councillor for New England, 9, 92, 107, 119, 129, 130, 139, 152, 158, 195, 204, 277, 293, 453, 484, 488, 490, 493, 496, 497.
...., patent grants and commissions to, 9, 61, 84, 96, 165, 204, 256, 282.
...., grants by, 9, 298, 302, 472.
...., letter from, 1627: 84.
...., letter to, 1632: 151.
...., petition of, 1631: 128.
...., documents, dated from the House of, 215, 282.
....., William, Lord, son of the preceding, Councillor for New England, 96, 107, 195, 204.
....., Lady Jane, daughter of 1st Earl of Stirling, petition of, 493.
....., Lady Mary, sister of the preceding, petition of, 493.
. ....., Thomas, 395.
Alford, William, 432.
Allen, Captain, 144.
....., Mr., 368.
....., wife of the preceding, 368.
....., Richard, 333, 334.
....., Thomas, 397.
....., ..., petition of, 417.
....., William, 332, 333, 397, 424, 452, 459, 467.
....., ..., petitions of, 321, 417, 452, 458.
Allerton, Isaac, 155.
Alleyn, Fras., Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 394, 404.
All Saints, the, 461.
Allsop, Robert, letter from, 1628: 94.
Alye, Richard, 421.
Amazon River, the, 11, 15, 18, 36, 75, 79, 218.
....., patents and grants of, 77, 79, 85, 200.
..... plantation upon, 21, 23, 83, 101, 270, 376.
....., North's relation and notes concerning, 77, 78 (2).
....., persons left there, 78.
....., voyages to, 105.
....., formation of a company for, 79.
....., Company, 24, 101, 270.
....., *see also* Guiana.
Ambergris, 15, 50.
America, 216, 304, 379, 383, 386, 387, 394, 430, 431, 447, 452, 460, 466, 469, 470.
America, advantages to England from the trade of, 275.
....., committee for discoveries in, 1, 171, 191.
....., discovery of the North-west passage, 105.
....., east part of, 16.
....., English army in, 429.
....., English possessions in, 60.
....., pretensions of France to, 106.
....., French settlements in, 61, 415.
....., Governors in, 140.
....., Irishmen transported to, 401.
....., memorial concerning passes and passengers to, 261.
..... proposals for planting an English colony in, 4.
....., proposals to make saltpetre in, 436.
....., Receivers-General of Revenue from, *see* Boswell, William; Lieques, Peter de.
..... Report concerning, 1.
..... *see also* Plantations, the.
....., South, 44.
....., the, 158, 354, 457.
American Expedition, the, *see* West Indies Expedition.
....., ... Committee for, *see* Jamaica and the West Indies, Committee for.
.... General of the English forces in, *see* Venables, General Robert.
.... General of the English fleet in, *see* Penn, General William.
Amirant, Mr., minister in Providence Island, 237, 294.
Amity, the, 312, 349, 357–359, 411.
Amsterdam, 18, 304, 305, 418, 419.
..... merchants of, 27.
Amy, William, 455.
...., Elizabeth, widow of, 455.
Andalusia, 14.
Andera, island of, "now called Henrietta," which *see*.
Andrewes, Jonathan, 378, 432.
...., petition of, 427.
Andrews, Capt., 19.
....., John, 432.
....., Peter, 190, 191, 194, 197–199.
....., ..., and Company, 338.
....., William, 192.
...., petition of, 192.
Anglesea, Earl of, *see* Villiers, Charles.
Angola, 135, 260.
Anguilla, island of, grant of, 85.
....., Governor of, *see* Watts, Colone William.
Anis, Mr., 84.
Anlaby, Mr., 410.
Anne Arundel (Maryland), 339.
....., Cape, New England, 25, 28.
....., the, 69, 74, 80, 306, 407.
..... and Joyce, the, 354.

Annesley, Art., afterwards Viscount Valentia, 488, 491.
Anthony, the, 391, 397, 411.
....., of London, the, 430.
Antigua, island of, 291, 309, 313, 369, 371, 380, 381, 399, 420, 440, 442, 445, 446.
....., grant of, 85.
....., Governor of, *see* Kaynell, Christopher.
....., arms and ammunition for, 446.
....., proposals concerning, 439, 440, 443, 444.
....., three hundred Scotchmen to be transported to, 446.
....., trade of, 343, 344, 347, 370, 420.
Apachaniken, Indian Chief, 48.
Appamatuck River, Virginia, 185 (2).
Appochankeno, Indian Chief, 116.
Aquamentiques river, 137.
Aquetnet Island, *alias* Rhode Island, which *see*.
Archbold, or Archibould, Henry, 465, 466.
....., Elizabeth, wife of, 465, 466.
Archer, Michael, 178, 179, 185, 196, 279.
Archer's Hoop or Hope, Virginia, 117.
....., persons living at, 57.
Argoll, Capt., afterwards Sir Samuel, Admiral of New England, Governor of Virginia, 5, 8, 9, 15, 35, 53, 66, 119, 143.
....., ..., arrival in and departure from Virginia, 68.
....., ..., letter from, 1624: 70.
Argoll's gift, Virginia, 22.
Ark of Avalon, the, 83.
..... of London, the, 171.
Arnaud, Capt., 112.
Arnold, —, 229.
Arratt, John, 269, 271.
....., ..., wife and family of, 268, 271.
Arsahattacks, Virginia, 12.
Artillery Garden, Company of the, 285.
Arundel, Earl of, *see* Howard, Thos.
....., Sir Thomas, grant to, 28.
Ashby, letter dated from, 65.
....., William, 256.
Ashdon, letter dated from, 266.
Ashman, Mr., 172, 176, 193, 210.
Ashton, letters dated from, 180, 308.
....., Col. Henry, Commissioner at Barbadoes, 313, 439.
....., ..., commission to, 305.
Ashwood, Henry, instructions for, 495.
Association, island of, 131, 135, 136, 139, 145, 146, 159–161, 163, 164, 167, 169, 170, 173, 175, 176, 184, 185, 188, 189, 199, 210, 221–223, 226, 231, 235, 244, 249, 313, 316, 477.
....., grant of, 131.
....., adventurers to, 131, 234, 235, 238.
....., ... minutes of meetings of—
1631: 131, 132 (4), 133.
1632: 150.
1633: 172.
1634: 174.
1635: 200 (2), 202 (2), 204, 209.
Association, island of, appointment of the council and other officers of, 133.
....., arms and ammunition for, 202, 204, 236.
....., sums promised for settling, 233.
....., settlement of 130–132.
....., division of profits from, 131.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Hilton, Capt.;
Wormeley, Capt.;
Riskinner, Capt. Nicholas, 1635.
Rodyeni, Capt. W., 1636.
Fload, Capt.
....., Lieut. Governor of, *see* Huncks, serj.-major.
....., President of, *see* James, Capt.
....., government of, 201, 226, 477.
....., number of inhabitants in, 191, 226, 313.
....., persons transported to, 236, 237.
....., petitions from planters of, 313, 314.
....., Negroes for, 160.
....., ships arrived from, 196.
....., supplies for, 131–133, 150–153, 157, 170 204, 233, 235, 239.
....., danger of French or Dutch seizing, 235.
....., fears of being deserted, proceedings thereon, 174, 189.
....., surprised by the Spaniards, 200, 201.
....., deserted through mutinous conduct of negroes, 249.
....., "the design" given up, 244.
....., agents for, *see* —
Hart, John,
Wormeley, Robert.
....., ministers of, *see*—
Key, Mr.;
Styles, Bartholomew.
....., secretary in, *see* Johnstone, Mr.
Astley, Edward, 140, 153.
Aston, Sir Arthur, Governor of Newfoundland, 83, 246.
Astry, Jas., 487.
Atkins, Samuel, licence to ship horses to Barbadoes, 329–330.
Atkinson, Mr., 3.
Attorneys-General, *see*—
Coventry, Sir Thos., 1620–1625.
Heath, Sir Robt., 1625–1631.
Noye, Wm., 1631–1634.
Banks, Sir John, 1634–1641.
Prideaux, Sir Edmund, 1649.
Palmer, Sir Geoffrey, 1660.
Augier, René, 139, 160.
....., ..., memorial of, 456.
Austin, Michael, 473.
Austin's Bay, Barbadoes, 372.
....., ..., letters dated from, 366, 371, 372.
Auwashousse, 326.

Avalon, Newfoundland, 253, 482.
....., ..., patent for, 9, 42.
....., ..., Lord Proprietary of, *see* Baltimore, Cecil, Lord.
....., *see also* Newfoundland.
Avery, Mr., 231.
Avis, Mr., 411.
Avison, John, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
Axe, Lieut. Andrew, Councillor of Providence Island, 319.
....., Capt. Sam., Capt. of Warwick Fort, Deputy Governor, Councillor, Vice-Admiral, and a Councillor of War for Providence Island, 122, 123, 126, 145, 146, 150, 167, 183, 186, 187, 202, 229, 264, 265, 267–271, 276, 277, 292, 295, 297, 298, 312, 317, 319.
....., ..., instructions to—
1638: 279.
1639: 298.
....., ..., letters to—
1634: 188.
1636: 226.
1638: 277.
1639: 298.
....., ..., articles of agreement with, 280.
....., ..., salary of, 280.
....., ..., arrives in England, 311.
Aylett, Capt. John, 485.
Ayscue, Sir Geo., Commander-in-Chief of the Fleet, and Commissioner for the reduction of Barbadoes and Virginia; Governor of Barbadoes, 1651: 9, 347, 348, 350–353, 355, 356, 358, 360, 361, 374, 375, 377, 378, 380, 381, 384, 392–394, 401, 406, 407, 409, 413, 456, 475.
....., ..., commission to, 349.
....., ..., instructions to, 349, 350, 351 (2), 360.
....., ..., letters from—
1651: 362 (2), 363 (3), 364 (2), 366 (3), 367, 368, 369.
1652: 371, 372.
....., ..., letters to—
1651: 352, 358 (2), 359 (3), 360, 363 (2), 365, 366 (2), 367 (2), 368 (2), 369.
1652: 371 (2), 372 (2), 373.
....., ..., proclamation by, 374.

B.

Babb, Thos., 173, 261.
....., Eleanor, wife of, petition, 261.
Bacon, Sir Francis, afterwards Lord, grant to, 21.
....., ..., letter to, 1618: 21.
....., Henry, 21.
Bacon, Nathaniel, 458.
Bagg, Sir Jas., 153, 205.
....., ..., warrant to, 154.
Bagnall, Walter, patent to, 137.
Bahamas Islands, the, 238.
..... patent of, 123.
....., *see also* Association; Eleuthera; Fonseca; Henrietta; Providence.
Baily, Capt., 50, 54.
....., ..., projects of, 50, 56.
Baker, Alex., 177.
.....John, 135, 136.
..... Roger, 380.
..... Thos., 465.
Baldeu, Jane, petition of, 458.
Balfour, Sir Wm., Commissioner for the Caribbee Islands, 254.
Ball, Thos., 472.
....., Mr., 173, 178
Ballard, John, 417.
Baltimore, Lords, *see* Calvert, Sir Geo., and Calvert, Cecil.
Bamfield, Capt., 206.
Bamford, Capt. Rich., 454, 462.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 454, 462.
Banchoonan (a mountain), 2.
Bancroft, Timothy, 455.
Banister, Wm., 455.
....., ..., Olive, widow of, 455.
Banks, John, Commissioner for Virginia, afterwards Sir John, Attorney-General, 130, 191, 199, 205, 211, 217, 251–254, 256, 258, 262, 274, 284, 294, 309, 314, 323.
....., report of, 1638: 280.
Barbadoes, 9, 111, 124, 146, 164, 172, 240, 251, 275, 291, 292, 298, 299, 328, 331, 340, 345, 352, 353–357, 359, 361, 373, 374, 377, 378, 380–383, 388, 391, 394–396, 399, 400, 409, 412, 427, 428, 435, 437, 439, 446, 450, 456, 460, 461, 466, 467, 478, 480, 483–489, 492.
..... documents dated from, 101, 258, 357, 365, 366, 367, 368 (2), 369, 371 (2), 372 (2), 373, 374 (2), 380, 383, 390, 393, 406, 407, 408, 410, 411, 479 (2), 481, 484, 494, 496.
..... discovery of, 75.
..... grants of, 85, 87 (?).
..... proprietary of, 96–98, 104, 119, 286, 290, 291, 299, 300, 305, 306 (2), 307, 313, 488, 489.
..... arms and ammunition for, 397, 398, 425–428, 431, 432, 438.
....., boots and shoes exported to—
1652: 377, 379 (2), 388, 393.
1653: 400, 402, 404, 407, 410 (2), 411 (2).
1654: 417.
1655: 421 (2), 422 (2), 424, 425, 428, 431.
1657: 455, 456, 461.

Barbadoes, butter and cheese for, 412, 417, 421, 424.
....., not one of the Caribbee Islands, 104.
....., Chancery Court in, 408.
....., churches and chapels built in, 259.
....., Commissioners in (1639), *see*—
Ashton, Henry;
Fletcher, Daniel;
Hanmer, John;
Hay, Peter;
Powrey, William.
....., Committee for (1653, Dec.)—
Cooper, Sir Anthony Ashley;
Montagu, Colonel;
Strickland, Mr.
....., customs upon commodities from, 434, 436.
....., fortifications and defence of, 341, 480, 481, 483, *and see* Plantation Fort.
....., design to make a free state of, 384, 399, 408.
....., government and settlement of, 346, 352, 384, 388, 396-398, 406, 413, 472, 489, 494, 496.
....., Governor and Council of, 350, 480.
....., ..., letter from, 1659: 476.
....., ..., letters to—
1659: 475.
1660: 479.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Warner, Thomas, 1625.
Wolverton, Capt. Charles, 1629.
Tufton, Sir William, 1629, May.
Hawley, Capt. Henry, 1630, March.
Hunckes, Major, 1637, March.
Aysene, Sir George, 1651, Feb.
Searle, Col. Daniel, 1652, March.
Modyford, Col. Thomas, 1660.
....., Councillors of, *see*—
Barwicke, Maj. Samuel;
Bell, Col. Phil;
Beringer, Benjamin;
Browne, Col. James;
Burch, Col. John;
Colleton, Major John;
Ellice, Col. Thomas;
Gibbes, Thomas;
Guye, Henry;
Hawkins, Richard;
Hawley, Col. Henry;
Kirton, William;
Modyford, Col. Thomas;
Pead, Edmund;
Searle, Col. Daniel;
Shelley, Col. Henry;
Sylvester, Constant,
Thornhill, Timothy;
Yeamans, Col. John.
....., President of the Council of, *see* Walrond, Col. Humphrey.

Barbadoes. Minutes of the Council of, 1660: 479, 480, 481, 483, 484, 486 (2), 494.
....., Provosts Marshal of, *see*—
Walton, Roger;
Cradock, Francis.
....., Secretary of, *see* Morris, Thomas.
....., Treasurer of, *see* Bayes, Capt. John.
....., Council and Assembly of, 342, 365, 367-371, 374, 384, 390, 391, 394, 398, 406, 408, 410, 486, 487.
....., Acts of Assembly of—
1643 to 1762: 325.
1650: 337, 341 (2), 344.
1651: 352, 354.
1652: 380, 391.
1660: 480, 486.
....., Resolution of Assembly of, 370.
....., Declarations of the Lord Lieut.-Gen. Council and Assembly of, 357, 365.
....., Memorial and Petition of Assembly of, 408, 409.
....., Representatives of, to sit in the English Parliament (proposal), 573.
...., Speaker of, *see* Lambert, Lieut. Col. Simon.
...., Secretary of, *see* Roberts, John.
....., horses exported to—
1649: 329 (2).
1652: 379 (2), 382, 385, 389, 390, 391, 392 (2), 393 (2), 395.
1653: 401, 402, 404, 409, 411 (2), 412.
1654: 417.
1655: 420, 421 (2), 422 (2), 424 (2), 425, 426, 428, 431, 432, 433 (2).
1656: 436 (2), 437, 438, 448, 450, 451 (5), 452 (4).
1657: 461.
....., ..., duties upon, 388, 413, 414.
..... number of inhabitants in, 240, 446.
..... considerations, proposals, and petitions concerning, 342, 345 (2), 346 (3), 355, 360, 368, 371, 388, 413, 417, 427, 431, 432, 441, 442, 446, 486, 498.
..... petitions of merchants trading to, 350, 351, 353, 354, 396, 451.
....., ministers of, 259, 380.
..... destruction of negroes, horses, cattle, &c. in, 451.
....., persons taken to, 510, 417.
....., prisoners sent to, 421, 423, 427, 428.
....., Proclamations in, 342 (2), 374.
....., against Quakers residing in, 483.
....., "rebellion" in 342, 343, 346, 350.
..... revenue of, 460.
..... servants for, 367.
....., ships bound to, 352, 353, 383, 387, 388, 389, 407, 409, 412, 422, 423, 437, 438.
...., stay of, 342 (2), 344.
....., ships to be examined from, 343, 367.

Barbadoes, soldiers taken to, and the number in, 105, 396, 441.

....., sugar works in, 379 (2), 409, 421.

....., trade of, 342, 343, 344, 347, 350, 353, 355, 360, 367, 370, 420, 467.

....., Commissioners for reducing, 1650: 342, 347–349, 350, 351, 356, 369, 370, 394.

....., ..., commission to, 349; *see also*—
Ayscue, Sir George;
Pack, Capt. Michael;
Searle, Daniel.

....., ..., Declaration of, 364.

.. .., ..., instructions to, 348, 349, 350, 351 (4).

....., fleet for reducing, 349, 355–359, 362–364, 374, 375, 384; *see also*, the Amity, Brazil frigate, Increase of London, Malaga Merchant, Rainbow, Ruth, Success.

....., ..., Commander-in-Chief of, *see* Ayscue, Sir George.

....., Rear-Admiral of, *see* Thompson, Capt. Edward.

....., reduction of, 342–350, 357, 362–372, 374, 375, 377, 395.

....., articles for surrender of, 369, 387, 388, 393, 435, 461.

Barbadoes Merchant, the, 379, 385, 438.

Barbe, Adrian, and family, 499.

Barber, Gabriel, 123, 127, 139, 140, 151, 152, 210.

Barber, Mr. Commissioner for Virginia, 1631-31.

Barbuda, island of, 97.

....., grants of, 85, 87 (?).

Barbudos, *see* Barbadoes.

Barclay, Capt., 31.

Bardsey, Capt., 265.

Bargrave, Capt. John, 19, 29–31, 60, 63, 65, 69, 72.

....., ..., letters and petitions of—
1622: 28, 30.
1624: 60, 70.

....., ..., answer of—
1622: 30.

....., ..., Treatises upon Virginia by, 30.

Barker, Wm., 410.

Barkham, Sir Ed., Lord Mayor of London, 1622: 33.

Barkstead, Sir John, Lieut. of the Tower, 457.

Barnard, Nath. (Somers Islands), 32.

Barnerdiston, ——, 193.

Barnes, Serj., 224.

Barnstaple, 34, 45, 46, 138, 139, 157, 173, 328.

....., vessels of, 37.

Barnstaple, merchants of, 47, 48.

Barrene, Wm., 207.

Barret, Chas., petition of, 154.

....., Walter, petition of, 286.

Barrington, John, 467.

Barrington, Sir Thos., Deputy-Governor of the Company for Providence Island, 125, 127, 147, 151, 169, 233.

Barros, John, 2.

Barrow, John, chaplain, 462.

Barry, Col. Samuel, 470.

....., ..., petition of, 470.

Bartlett, Lieut.-Col. Henry, 455.

....., ..., Joane, widow of, 455.

Barton, Isaac, Sheriff of Providence Island, 165, 196, 199, 200, 203, 228, 229, 271, 278, 279, 318.

....., Thos., 124.

Barton (?), New England, 407.

Barwicke, Major Sam., Councillor of Barbadoes, 484.

Bass' Choice, Virginia, persons living at, 57, 72.

Basse, Capt. Nath., Councillor of Virginia, 117, 138.

....., Richard, 452.

....., ..., petition of, 450.

Basse Island, 28.

Bassett, Fras., letter from, 1630: 11.

Bassompiere, François de, Ambassador from France, 104, 108, 117.

....., ..., memorials of, 1630: 107 (2).

Bastide, Mons. C., 470.

Bates, Capt. William, 480, 481.

Bath, Earl of, *see* Bourchier, William.

Batsen or Batson, Matthew, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404.

....., Richard, 390, 404, 432, 452.

....., ..., petition of, 451.

Batt, Mr., 340.

Battem, Mr., 275.

Batten, Robert, 275.

Bauda river, the, 2.

Baxter, Andrew, 84.

....., George, petition of, 465.

....., Jeremiah, petitions of, 467, 470.

Bayes, Capt. John, Treasurer of Barbadoes, 346, 352, 356, 373, 384, 396, 398, 400, 401.

....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1650: 346.
1651: 352.
1652: 384, 401.

....., ..., notes by, 346.

Bayly, Arthur, 467.

....., Lieut., 368.

Baynard, Capt. Edward, 454.
....., ..., Katherine, widow of, 454.
Baynes, John, 271, 314.
Bayonne, 93.
Beake, Mr., 152.
Bear the, 490.
Beaumont, Giles, 70.
....., ..., grant of denization to, 71.
Beava, Geo. and family, 498.
Beaver skins, 124, 144, 176, 354; *see also* Furs and Canada.
Bedford, 137.
....., Earl of, *see* Russell, Francis.
....., Lucy, Countess of, grant to, 17.
Bellow, *alias* Bellewe, Lieut. Sam., 454
Beecher, Sir Wm., 135.
....., ..., letter from, 1631: 136.
....., ..., letter to, 1633: 171.
Belavene, Mons., letters from, 1630: 110, 120, 121.
....., ..., proposals for a colony in Florida, 99, 102, 109, 110.
Bell, Capt. Phil., Governor of Providence Island, 1631, having been Governor of the Somers Islands. Councillor of Barbadoes, 122, 125, 126, 127, 138, 146, 148, 159–161, 164, 165, 169, 180, 183, 186, 194, 196, 210, 221, 223, 226–228, 249, 254, 255, 261, 262, 269, 271, 275, 279, 283, 290, 294, 299, 311, 313, 314, 337, 365, 384.
...., commissions to, 126, 147.
....., ..., letters to—
1631: 126.
1632: 149 (2), 150.
1633: 161, 162, 167, 170 (2).
1634: 186–188.
1635: 202–3.
1636: 226, 229.
1637: 248.
....., ..., presents to, 188.
....., ..., salary of, 161, 162, 230, 257, 260, 311.
....., ..., wife of, 149, 165, 271, 279, 314.
....., ..., his Indian woman, 271.
....., Sir Robt., 262, 311.
Bellamy, Fras., 455.
....., ..., Martha, widow of, 455.
Bellasis, Sir Wm., 46.
Bell-isle, 199, 200.
....., Governor of, 199.
Bellièvre, Pomponne de, Seigneur de Grignon, French Ambassador, 294.
Bence, Alexander, 397.
....., ..., petition of, 417.
Benediction, the, 95.
..... of London, the, 114.
Benet, Robert, 57.
Bennet, Captain Thomas, 420.
Bennett, Sir Humphrey, 460.
Bennett, Melch., 45.
....., Mr., 29, 36, 353.
....., Colonel, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 402.
....., Colonel, Richard, Councillor of, and Commissioner for reducing Virginia, Agent, and afterwards Governor of Virginia, 340, 360, 376, 379, 387, 395, 404, 413, 428, 434, 435, 445, 453.
....., ..., instructions to, 361.
....., ..., letter to, 1651: 362.
....., ..., petitions of, 435, 447.
....., Samuel, 211, 229.
....., ..., wife of, 211.
Benson, George, 331.
....., ..., son of the preceding, 331.
Benyon, Daniel, 395.
....., Gabriel, 395.
Berbice River, 105.
Beringer, Benjamin, Councillor of Barbadoes, 365.
Berkeley, Francis, 485, 498.
....., ..., petitions of, 484, 485, 494.
....., George Lord, 115.
..... Serjeant, 135.
....., ..., letter from, 1631: 136.
....., William, Commissioner for Canada, 1632, afterwards Sir William, Governor of Virginia, 9, 114, 129, 145, 158, 286, 331, 376, 481.
....., ..., commissions to, 321, 340, 486.
....., ..., instructions to, 321.
....., ..., letter from, 1636: 219.
...., letter to, 1632: 151.
....., William, 333.
Bermudas, *see* Somers Islands.
Bernard, Captain John, Governor elect of the Somers Islands, 1622: 32, 38.
Bernardiston, Alexander, 401.
Berrayer, Jacques, 324.
Berry, Colonel, 475.
....., James, 454.
Bertie, Robert, 1st Earl of Lindsey, 153, 180, 204, 215.
....., ..., letter to, 1635: 208.
....., Montague, 2nd Earl of Lindsey, 494.
Beswick, Edward, 454.
Betton, Mr., 227.
Betts, John, 437.
Bevan, Thomas, 472.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 472.
Beverton, *see* Brewerton.
Bevis of Hampton, the, 275.
Billinge, Cornelius, 204, 256.
...., instructions to, 225.
....., ..., letter to, 1636: 238.
....., William, 225, 231.
Billiter Lane (John Dike's house), document dated from, 125.
Bing, Robert, 64, 65, 69.

Binney, 135, 260, 274.
....., patent for, 62.
....., voyages to, 27.
Bird, Richard, 296.
Birkett, Mr., 488.
Biscayers, 475.
Bishop, Peter, 476.
Bishopscotte River, 152.
Black George, the, 233, 234, 237, 239, 241, 242, 245.
....., letter dated on board, 241.
Blackman, Jeremy, 176, 285, 308.
Blackpoint River, New England, 135.
Black Rock, Providence Island, 169, 188, 203, 224, 250.
...., Commanders of, *see*—
Elfrith, Capt. Dan;
Hunt, Capt. Robert.
...., Lieutenant of, *see*—
Whitehead, Serj.
Blagg, Capt., 430.
Blagge, Capt. Edward, 474.
Blaicklock, Luke, petition of, 437.
Blake, John, 383.
....., Nicholas, 345, 413, 450, 452.
....., ..., petition of, 450.
....., Thomas, 385.
Bland, Lieut.-Col., 427, 462.
....., Mariana, wife of, 427.
....., John, 451.
....., Mr., 43.
Blandy, Blaney, or Blany, Edward, Councillor of Virginia, 57, 77, 81, 88.
Blasques, the, Ireland, 128.
Blessing, the, 10, 222, 224, 225, 231, 232, 235, 237, 238, 246, 248, 253, 260, 262.
"Blew Bible, in Green Arbor, Old Bailey," sign of the, 123.
Blinkinsop, Thomas, 409.
Blosse, John, petition of, 171.
Blotling, Abraham, 442.
Blount, Francis, 282, 283.
..... Herbert, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115, 282.
....., Col. John, petition of, 493.
Bluefield, Albertus, 187, 254, 255, 262.
Blufield, William, 263, 264.
Blundell, Nicholas, 103.
Bohemia, Queen of, *see* Elizabeth.
Boles, William, Clerk of the Council for New England, 31, 34.
Bolter, Richard, 200.
Bolton, Abraham, 454.
...., Grace, widow of, 454.
....., Theophilus, 298.
....., Mr., 172.
Bonadventure, the, 48, 407.
Bonaventure of Dieppe, the, 398, 436, 460.
Bond, Dennis, 324, 372, 394-396, 437, 438.
Bon Dieu, the, 134.
Bonithon, John, 465.
....., Richard, Councillor of Maine, New England, 309.
Bontemps, Capt., 114.
Boot, Mr., 178.
Border, Samuel, 293-295.
...., instructions to, 298.
Borton, or Boreton, Jos., 170, 189.
Boswell, John, 411.
..... William, Secretary to James Earl of Carlisle, Receiver-General of Revenue from America, Keeper of State Papers, 99, 102, 105, 108, 115.
...., letters to, 1630 - 110, 114, 120, 121.
...., notes by, 108.
...., patent to, 144.
...., power of attorney of, 129.
Boston, New England, 88, 156, 194, 348, 407, 424, 431, 432, 444, 465, 469, 471, 476, 495.
....., documents dated from, 156, 325, 465, 471, 474 (2), 475, 476, 478.
....., instructions from, 495.
....., the General Court of, letter to, 402.
...., order of, 325.
...., protest, proclamation, and warrant, of Commissioners appointed by, 405, 465, 466.
....., licences to export arms and ammunition to, 335.
....., magistrates of, 477.
....., merchants of, 327.
....., monstrous birth at, 259.
....., *see also* Massachusetts, New England.
Boucher, Henry, 391.
Boule, Eustache, 103.
Bourchier, Sir Henry, Commissioner for Virginia, 54.
...., commission to, 44.
....., Sir John, 37, 400.
....., William, Earl of Bath, 20.
Bourdeaux, Lord, French Ambassador, 426, 469, 470, 473-475.
Bourgchier, *see* Bourchier, Sir Henry.
Bourne, Major Nehemiah, Commissioner of the Navy, 399, 414, 465.
....., ..., petition of, 435.
....., Mr., 175.
Bourquier, Captain, 114, 120, 121.
Bowden, Nicholas, 455.
Bowell, Bridget, 472.
....., Jonathan, mother of, 472.
Bowen, Captain, 528.
Bowers, Captain Nath., 462.
Bowes, Robert, 440.
Bowling, Captain Alexander, 409.
Bowyer, Captain George, 460.

Boynes, Maurice, 165–167.
....., ..., wife of, 167.
....., ..., brother of, 167.
Boys, Mrs., 41.
Bradford, William, Governor of New Plymouth, 376.
Bradfords, the, 249.
Bradley, Daniel, 375.
....., Matthew, 161, 162, 164, 165, 167.
....., ..., patent to, 141.
Bradshaw, John, President of the Council of State, 340, 343, 347, 353, 372, 376, 394, 396, 399, 400, 475.
....., ... letters to—
1650: 346.
1651: 362(2), 564.
1652: 373, 374, 384.
....., ... notes by, 346.
....., Richard, patent for, 135.
Bradstreet, Simon, 392.
Braems, Jacob, 19.
Bragg, Edward, 186.
Brainsby, ——, Deputy Governor of the island of St. Cru..., 377.
Brampston, Lieutenant-Colonel, 440.
Bramstone, Sir John, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, 283.
Bray, Stephen, 159, 211.
Brayne, Thomas, father and executor of Colonel William, 464.
....., ..., petition of, 464.
..... Colonel William, Commander-in-Chief or Chief Governor in Jamaica, 440–444, 458–460, 464.
....., ..., instructions for, 442.
....., ..., letter to, 1656: 453.
....., ..., deceased, 464.
Brazil, 270, 374, 380.
..... frigate, the, 349, 357–359.
Braziletta wood, 172, 175, 176, 181, 199, 215, 227.
Breda, document dated from, 340.
Breedon, Captain, 470, 471, 473–476, 496.
...., instructions to, 471.
....., ..., petition of, 474.
Brent, Sir Nathaniel, 333.
..... Lieutenant and Captain, 278, 295, 297, 298.
....., ..., letter to, 1639: 297.
Breton, Richard, letter from, 315.
....., Thomas, 462.
Brett, James, 19.
....., William, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
Brewer, John (Virginia), petition of, 35.
Brewerton, Richard, 128, 219.
....., ..., widow of, 219.
Brewste', Captain Edward, 67.
.. .. Nathaniel, 418.
....., ..., petition of, 465.
Bridewell, 491.
Bridge, Colonel Tobias, Commissioner for America, 9, 445, 468.
Bridgeman, Sir Orlando, Lord Chief Baron, 481.
....., report of, 481.
Brigham, John, 210, 267.
Briskett, Capt. Anthony, Governor of Montserrat, 434.
....., ..., petition of, 240.
....., ..., relict of, 434.
Bristol, 1, 257, 308, 317, 342, 361, 394, 461.
....., documents dated from, 141, 144, 155, 180.
....., letter to the city of, 1625: 54.
..... Collector of Customs at, *see* Shewell, Thomas.
....., Mayor of, 423.
..... merchants of, 286, 350, 387.
Brittany, 199.
Brocas, William, Councillor of Virginia, 246 250, 340.
Brooke, Francis, 3.
....., Francis, letters from—
1630: 108.
1634: 176.
....., Sir John, Commissioner for Virginia, 1631: 130.
..... John, 455.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 455.
....., Lord, *see* Greville, Robert.
..... Fort, 228.
..... House, documents dated from, 1630: 121, 122 (3).
1631: 130 (2), 135 (2), 137.
1632: 139 (2), 140, 141 (2), 144 (3), 145, 147, 150 (2), 151, 152, 153, 157.
1633: 159 (3), 161 (6), 163, 164, 165 (5), 166 (5), 167 (3), 169, 170 (2), 172.
1634: 175 (5), 176, 178 (4), 179 (3), 180 (2), 181 (3), 182, 183 (4), 184, 185, 193 (5).
1635: 196 (2), 197 (2), 199 (3), 200 (3), 201 (3), 202, 206 (4), 207 (2), 209 (3), 210 (6), 215 (5).
1636: 220 (5), 221 (4), 222 (6) 223 (4), 224 (3), 225, 226, 231, 233 (3), 234 (3), 235 (2), 236 (2), 237 (2), 238, 239.
1637: 245, 254 (2), 255 (5), 260 (3).
1638: 261 (2), 262, 263, 264 (4), 265 (4), 266 (2), 267 (5), 269 (3), 270 (2), 272 (2), 273 (2), 274, 275 (3), 276 (4), 282, 284.
1641: 320, 323.
....., Silvester, 256.
....., ..., wife of, 256.
Brookhaven, Capt. John, 488.
Brooks, George, 292.
Broome, John, 454.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 436, 454.

Broome, Robert, 411.
....., Batt., son of, 411.
Broomeman, William, 25.
Broque, Gillain, 499.
....., Louis, and family, 499.
....., Robert, 499.
Brouage, 103
Broughton, Thomas, Commissioner for Jamaica, 408, 431.
Browags, *see* Brouage.
Browne, Anthony, 214.
....., Edwin, 378.
....., Henry, Councillor of Virginia, 246, 340.
....., Col. James, Councillor of Barbadoes, 365, 480, 494.
....., John, the King's gunfounder, 109.
....., ..., 454.
....., William, 296.
....., Zachary, 458.
Brudenell, Edmund, 46.
....., ..., petition of, 47.
Brussels, document dated from, 479.
Bruster, Mr., 146.
Bryan, Alexander, 249.
Buck, Rich., minister in Virginia, 22, 251, 294.
....., Benoni, son of (the first idiot in Virginia), 251, 252, 294.
Buckham, Rich., 258.
Buckingham, Marquis and Duke of, *see* Villiers, Sir Geo.
Buckler, And., 8.
Buckley, Lieut., 174, 175.
....., Rowland, 222, 235.
Buckrow, Virginia, persons living at, 57.
Budd, David, 334.
Buisseaux, Mons. de, Ambassador from France, 15.
Bull, Mr., 312.
....., Dixie, 157.
....., ..., patent to, 141.
....., Seth, patent to, 141.
Buller, Col. Anthony, 462.
Bullock, Hugh, Councillor for Virginia, 138, 175.
Bullt, Jan, and family, 498.
Bunberry, widow, 162.
Burbage, Thos., 292.
Burch, Col. Jas., 413.
....., John, Councillor of Barbadoes, 365, 476, 479, 481, 484.
Burdett, Geo., letters from—
1635: 218.
1638: 283.
....., John, patent to, 141.
....., Mr., minister in Providence, 197, 199.
Burgis, Mr., 175.
Burlamachi, Phil., 139, 142.
Burlamachi, Phil., letters from—
1632: 139.
1639: 289.
Burnett, John, 277.
Burrough, Cornelius, letter from, 1660: 482.
....., William, 1.
Bushel, Lieut. Thos., 454.
Bushell, Edward, 392.
Bushrode, Ric., 37, 38.
Busley, John, grant to, 137.
Butcher, Aaron, 229, 299, 319.
....., ..., wife of, 299.
....., Sarah, 183, 186.
Butler, Capt. Geo., 454.
....., Geo., 402.
....., Capt. Gregory, 443, 446, 473, 477.
....., Jas., Lord Thurles, 153.
....., John, 295, 297, 298, 308.
....., ..., instructions to, 299.
....., Capt. Nath., Governor of the Somers Islands, Governor, Admiral, and a Councillor of War for Providence Island, 33, 38, 57, 265, 267, 269–273, 276–278, 301, 310–313, 317, 318.
....., ..., appointed Governor and Admiral, 270.
....., ..., commissions to, 270 (3).
....., ..., instructions to, 271, 279, 298.
....., ..., information of "unmasking of Virginia," 38–40.
....., ..., letter from, 1622: 33.
....., ..., letters to—
1638: 277, 278.
1639: 295.
....., ..., proclamation of, 33.
....., ..., salary of, 313.
..... Commissioner Peter, 407, 430, 431, 432.
Button, Sir Thos., 97, 105.
....., Capt. Wm., agent for planters of Virginia, 160, 185, 201, 306.
....., ..., petition of, 184.
....., ..., widow of, 306.
Byham, Major Wm., 365, 372, 384, 391, 400.
Byland, Wm., 134.

C.

Cabot, Sebastian, 9, 61, 119, 453.
Cadaway, Anne, 476.
Cade, John, Mayor of Weymouth, 242.
Cadiz, 108, 384.
Cærwithen, Dickery, 336, 377, 400.
Cæsar, Sir Julius, Commissioner for Canada, 1630: 108.

Calais, merchants of, 107.
California, 210, 214.
Calvert, Sir George, Secretary of State, subsequently Lord Baltimore, 9, 26, 31, 32, 86, 94, 96, 154, 246, 260.
....., ... grant to, 9, 35, 41, 42, 129, 156, 481.
....., ..., letters from—
1622 : 27.
1623 : 46 (2).
1627 : 83.
1628 : 93 (2), 95.
1629 : 100.
....., ..., letters to—
1623 : 45, 47.
1629 : 104.
....., ..., arrival in Virginia, 104
....., ... refuses to take oath of allegiance in Virginia, 104.
....., ..., goes to, and arrives in Newfoundland, 93, 94.
....., ..., plantations of, 83.
....., ..., wife of, 95.
....., Cecil, Baron of Baltimore, Lord Proprietary of Maryland and Avalon (Newfoundland), 153, 170-172, 190, 191, 193, 208, 211, 216, 217, 253, 260, 267, 277, 282, 304, 305, 309, 329, 332-335, 337, 339, 353, 368, 378, 381, 387, 388, 402, 412, 413, 434, 436, 447, 453, 465, 475, 481, 482.
....., ..., letters, memorials, and petitions from—
1631 : 189.
1637 : 246 (2), 250, 252, 253.
1638 : 265.
1656 : 435.
1660 : 481.
....., ..., letters to—
1638: 280.
1640: 310.
....., ... order to apprehend, 477.
....., ..., patents to, 152, 172, 176, 190, 191, 442.
....., ..., portrait of, 442.
....., Leonard, son of Sir George, Governor of Maryland, 95, 327.
....., ..., commission to, 345.
Cambell, James, Lord Mayor of London, 1630: 112, 114, 118.
....., ..., letters from, 1630: 112, 114.
....., ..., warrant to, 115.
Cambridge, Middlesex, New England, 340.
Camock, Capt. Sussex, Captain of Warwick Fort, Providence Island, 163, 165, 167, 169, 170, 173, 179, 182, 186, 189, 191, 194, 196, 203, 204, 210, 215, 226, 228.
....., ... commissions to, 168, 203.
....., ..., instructions to, 168.
....., ... letters to—
1633 : 170.
1634 : 187.
....., Capt. Thomas, 137.
....., ..., patent for, 135.
Camock's flax or grass, 187, 188, 202, 220, 221, 228, 231, 244, 254, 272, 285, 292.
Campeachy wood, 317.
Campion, Jean and family, 498.
....., Philippe and family, 499.
Canada, 4, 15, 48, 102, 103, 113, 130, 171, 219, 232, 415, 484, 488, 494; *see also* Quebec, Tadousac.
....., Adventurers to, 111, 129, 136, 142, 156, 166.
....., ..., letter from, 1632: 145.
....., ..., letter to, 1632: 139.
....., ... petitions of, 106, 128, 155.
....., title of England to, 119, 494.
....., English take possession of, 130, 137.
....., pretensions of France to, 106.
....., fisheries in, 19, 90, 232, 253.
....., furs and skins from, 107, 112, 114, 115, 117, 118, 129, 131, 139, 142, 145, 219.
....., Generals of the French fleet of, *see*—
De Caen, William;
Motte, Lord De La.
....., hostilities in and preparations against, 60, 96, 111, 112.
....., Merchants, 106, 112, 114, 142.
....., ..., demands of, 166, 219.
....., ..., letters to, 1632: 143 (3).
....., patents and commissions for, 96, 108, 204.
....., proposals for plantations in, 129.
....., restitution of, 107, 142, 415.
....., strength of, 139.
....., patent for trade to, 165.
....., trade of, 96, 106, 128, 130, 134, 155, 219.
....., voyages to, 90, 128.
....., warrant for stay of ships bound to, 128.
....., Company of (New France), 469, 470.
....., Commissioners for (1630), *see*—
Cæsar, Sir Julius;
Coke, Sir John;
Marten, Sir Henry;
May, Sir Humphrey.
....., Commissioners for (1632), 96, 158; *see also*—
Alexander, Sir William;
Berkeley, William.
Charlton, Robert;
....., ..., letters to, 1632: 151.
Canaries, the, 231.
Canaunicus, 326.
Candish or Candyshe; *see* Cavendish, Thomas.
Canne, Dephebus, letter from, 1623-48.
Canning, William, 53, 55, 56.
Cannon Row, document dated from, 156.
Canterbury, Archbishops of, *see*—
Abbot, George;
Laud, William.

Canterbury, Mayor and Aldermen of, letter to, 1615: 17.
....., Dean of the Arches Court of, *see* Lambe, Sir John.
....., letters dated from, 120.
Cape Breton, 106.
....., Lord Ochiltrie's colony of, surprised, 105.
....., planters in, 104.
....., restitution of, 107.
Cape Cod, New England, 143, 204.
Cape Comfort, 10.
Cape Gratia de Dios, 147, 163, 165, 166, 168, 170, 176, 180, 187, 189, 194, 196, 199, 200, 203, 204, 206, 221, 223, 231, 272, 279, 313, 320.
....., commodities of, 187.
....., description of, 265.
....., directions for settlement in, 231.
..... instructions concerning, 168–169, 187.
....., supplies sent to, 187.
....., patent for trade at, 199.
..... trade upon, 168, 170, 178, 187, 189, 191.
Cape Henry, 10.
Cape Porpus, New England, 137.
Cape Sable, Nova Scotia, 478.
Cape Verd, 113, 362, 363.
Capps, William (Virginia), 86, 90, 102, 116.
....., ..., letter of, 1629: 96.
...., petition of, 35.
Caracas, Governor of, *see* Gambo, Don Juan de.
Caraçena, Marquis of, Lieut.-Gov. of Flanders, 479.
Carder, Richard, 326.
Carew, Geo. Lord, Earl of Totness, 50, 51, 70.
....., ..., letters from—
1616: 18.
1617: 18.
....., letters to—
1625: 73.
1628: 91.
....., Mr., 373.
Carey, Henry, Earl of Dover, letter from, 1628: 90.
....., ..., report of, 206.
....., Sir Henry, Lord Falkland, 26, 82.
Caribbee Islands, the, or "Carlisle, or Carliola Province," 80, 94, 97, 101, 104, 105, 189, 239, 240, 243, 250, 251, 254, 256, 308, 322, 324, 355, 413, 439, 443, 446, 483, 488–491, 498; *see also* Antigua; Barbadoes; Montserrat; Nevis; St. Christopher's.
....., patents for, 85, 86, 91.
....., adventurers to, 105, 108.
....., arms and ammunition for, 195, 295.
....., boots and shoes exported to, 195, 362.
Caribbee Islands, useful commodities to be planted in, 251.
....., Commissioners for, 1637: *see*—
Balfour, Sir Wm.;
Dalziel, Robt., Lord;
Dawes, Sir Abraham;
Harlord, Sir Chas.;
Heath, Sir Robt.;
Jacob, Sir John;
Johnson, Edw.;
Littleton, Sir Edward;
Povey, Justinian;
Rives, Dr.;
Spiller, Sir Henry;
Whitacre, Lawrence;
Wolstenholme, Sir John.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Warner, Sir Thos., 1625.
Willoughby, Fras. Lord, 1647.
...., Governor, Council, and Planters of, letters to—
1638: 291.
1660: 483.
....., government of, 254, 308, 393, 402.
....., horses transported to, 417.
....., Irishmen transported to, 387.
..... petition of planters and merchants of, 486.
....., reinction of, 351.
....., ships bound to, 356, 375, 407, 409, 410, 422.
...., stay of, 343.
....., trade of, 348.
Caribbee Indians, the, 104.
....., expedition against, 473.
Carleton, Dudley, afterwards Sir Dudley, Ambassador at the Hague, Baron Imbercourt, Viscount Dorchester, Secretary of State, and Commissioner for Virginia, 18, 26, 95, 100, 101, 103, 112, 114, 118, 128, 129–131, 142, 143, 211, 498.
....., ..., letters and notes from—
1607: 7.
1622: 27, 31.
1630: 113, 119.
1631: 133.
.... letters to—
1608: 7.
1609: 7.
1611: 12.
1612: 12, 13, 14 (2).
1613: 15, 16.
1614: 16.
1616: 17.
1617: 18.
1618: 19 (2).
1619: 21, 22.
1620: 24.
1621: 26.

Carleton, Dudley, letters to—*cont.*
1622: 27.
1623: 44, 51.
1624: 61 (2), 62, 63.
1628: 95.
1629: 98, 101, 102.
1630: 106, 113, 116 (2), 118 (2).
1631: 129.
1632: 139.
....., ..., secretary to, *see* Lucas, Mr.
Carlile, Mr., 1.
Carliola or Carlisle Province, *see* Caribbee Islands.
Carlisle, Earls of, *see* Hay, James.
..... Bay, Barbadoes, letters dated from, 361, 369, 370.
Carnebie, John, 402.
Carpenter, Ric., 115.
Carpentier, Michel de, 499.
Carpentry, Jan de, and family, 499.
Carstenson, Carsten, petition of, 420.
Carter, Capt. Andrew, Governor of the Island of Henrietta, a Councillor of war for Providence Island, and Deputy Governor, 224, 249, 277, 299, 317–320.
...., commission and instructions to, 227, 298.
...., letter to, 1639: 297.
...., wife of, 297, 299.
..... Edward, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404.
....., Jac., 69, 74.
....., John, petition of, 33.
..... Col., 441.
Carthagena, 118, 124, 255.
Cartier, Jacques, 2, 61, 111.
Carolina, articles, instructions, and regulations for settling and planting in, 102, 108–111, 113, 114, 115 (3).
..... proposed government for a settlement in, 110.
..... project for advancing the intended plantation of, 110.
..... persons to be taken over and the supplies for them, 110, 121.
..... plantation undertaken (1633) in, 190, 191, 194.
.... power of attorney to receive profits of, 129.
....., saltworkers for, 120, 121.
....., receiver and commissary general of, *see* Lamy, Hugh.
....., controversy between Kingswell, and Vassali and Andrews, about the transportation of persons to, 197–199, 207.
Cascoe Bay, 137.
Cason, Edward, petition of, 232.
Castelin, John, 1.
Castile, 14, 16.
Caswell, Richard, 49, 127, 304, 314.
Catoir, Ernou, and family, 499.
Cavendish, Thomas, 3, 16.
....., William Lord, afterwards 1st Earl of Devonshire, Governor of the Somers Islands Company, 44, 45, 49, 51, 61.
....., ..., grant to, 17.
...., letter from, 1623: 37.
....., William, 2nd Earl of Newcastle, nephew of the preceding, letter from, 1628: 90.
Cavendyshe, Sir Charles, letter from, 1628: 90.
Caverly, Colonel William, Governor of St. Cruse, 377.
....., ... Elizabeth Teresa, wife of, petition of, 377.
Cawley, Charles, 353.
Cawsell, Gregory, patent to, 123.
Cecil, Edward, Lord Wimbledon, letters from, 1636: 239, 240.
....., Robert, Earl of Salisbury, 34, 35, 37.
....., ..., grants to, 8, 13.
....., ..., letter from, 1609: 8.
....., ..., letters to—
1609: 8.
1610: 9, 10.
1611: 11 (3).
1612: 13.
....., William, grant to, 25.
Cera, Marquis de, Governor of the Isle of Rhé, 124.
Cerberro River, 355.
Chaddock, Captain, 323.
Chadwell, Lieutenant, 237, 238.
Chalinge, Mr., letter to, 6.
Challoner, Sir Thomas, grant to, 15.
....., Mr., 336, 343, 347, 355, 358, 372, 376–378, 387, 393, 394, 475.
Chamberlain, John, letters from—
1608: 7.
1609: 7.
1611: 12.
1612: 12, 13.
1613: 14, 15.
1614: 16.
1616: 17.
1617: 18.
1618: 19, 20.
1619: 21, 22.
1620: 24.
1623: 44, 51.
1624: 61.
....., ..., letters to—
1607: 7.
1622: 31.
Chamberlaine, William, 404, 451, 482.
....., ..., petition of, 451.
Chamberlayne, Abraham, 174–176, 181, 211.
....., Mr., 106.

Chambers, Lawrence, 394.
Champernoun, Art., 34.
....., Francis, Councillor of Maine, New England, 309.
Champion, Captain, 2.
Champlain, Samuel, Lieut.-Governor of Fort St. Louis, Quebec, 61, 98, 99, 103, 143.
...., brought prisoner to England, 137.
Chancy, Charles, and family, 499.
....., Mr., 263.
Chandler, Richard, 333, 467.
Chaplain's Choice, Virginia, persons living at, 57, 72.
Chaplyn, Isaac, 455.
Chapman, Col. Thomas, 405.
Chappell, Thomas, 307.
Charing Cross, letter dated from, 211.
Charity, the, 139, 141, 146, 151, 158–161, 163, 173, 303, 462, 465.
....., of Southampton, the, 267.
Charles, Prince, afterwards King Charles I., 23, 77, 79, 84, 87, 88, 95, 100, 102, 104, 105, 108, 109, 113, 116, 118, 120, 128–130, 133–135, 139, 140, 142, 152, 156, 157, 159, 171, 173, 174, 177, 185, 189, 195, 196, 205, 207–211, 214–217, 219, 220, 230–232, 234, 240–242, 245, 246, 248, 250, 252, 256–259, 263–265, 267, 274–277, 282–285, 287–290, 292, 294, 295, 300, 303, 304, 306–309, 315, 323, 324, 331, 336, 344, 377, 408, 415, 449, 466, 468, 489, 493, 496, 497.
...., Act of, for abandoning Port Royal, 132.
...., declaration of, 101.
...., grants and commissions from, 85, 87, 88, 98, 114, 119.
....., ..., letters from—
1626 : 78.
1627 : 86.
1628 : 94, 95.
1629 : 96, 97 (2), 98, 104.
1630 : 116 (2).
1631 : 128, 133, 134.
1632 : 143 (3), 151.
1633 : 170.
1634 : 177, 190 (2), 191.
1636 : 239, 243.
1637 : 251, 253.
1638 : 280, 282.
1639 : 291, 305.
1640 : 310, 314 (2).
1642 : 342.
...., letters and petitions to—
1627 : 83.
1628 : 89, 91, 92, 93, 95.
1629 : 97, 100, 104, 105 (3).
1630 : 106, 107 (3), 118 (2), 119, 121.
1631 : 128, 129 (2), 131, 133, 134, 136, 138.
Charles I., letters and petitions to—*cont.*
1632 : 140, 154.
1633 : 172.
1634 : 178, 182, 185, 191 (2), 194.
1635 : 205, 206, 208, 213.
1636 : 233, 240 (2), 241, 242.
1637 : 251, 252, 253, 254.
1638 : 263 (2), 270, 275, 281 (2), 282, 283, 284, 285.
1639 : 300, 302, 305.
1640 : 306, 307, 308, 313, 314 (2).
1641 : 322.
....., ..., manifesto of, 256.
...., desired to determine the bounds of Lord Baltimore's patent, 129.
....., ..., propositions to Assembly of Virginia, 268.
....., ..., speeches tending to the dishonour of, 115.
..... II., King of England, 345, 346, 357, 360, 363–366, 376, 379, 380, 449, 480–484, 486, 487, 489, 492–494, 496, 497.
....., ..., declaration of, 484.
...., letters from, 1660 : 483, 492.
...., orders of, in Council, 1660 : 483 (2), 491.
...., petitions and reports to, 1660 : 481 (2), 482 (2), 484, 486, 493, 494, 495.
...., proclaimed in the Somers Islands, 449.
....., ..., proclaimed in Barbadoes, 484, 492, 496.
....., ..., title of, to Nova Scotia, 484, 485.
...., warrants by, 1660 : 481, 482, 483.
...., groom of the bedchamber to, *see* Elliott, Thomas.
..... X., King of Sweden, 446.
....., John, 454.
....., the, 303, 391, 397, 411, 420.
..... of Gloucester, the, 312.
Charles Town (New England) 194.
Charles Town and city, Virginia, 22, 25, 39, 67.
...., persons living at the neck of land in the corporation of, 57, 72.
Charlton, Robert, Commissioner for Canada, 1632: 9, 114, 129, 145, 158.
....., ..., letter to, 1632 : 151.
Chateauneuf, Mons. de, 113.
Chatham, letter dated from, 239.
..... overseers of the chest at, 402.
Chelmsford, 7.
Chelsea, letter dated from, 44.
Cheltenham, 423, 424.
Chesapeak Bay, Virginia, 116, 117, 172, 191 267, 361, 445, 447.
Cheskiack, *see* Chiskiack.
Chesly, John, 278.
Chesnut Frigate, the, 480, 482.
Chew, John, 292.

Chicheley, Sir Henry, 337.
....., ..., pass to Virginia for, 338.
Chichester, Art. Baron Chichester of Belfast, Commissioner for Virginia, 1624· 49–51, 62.
Chickenwell, 273.
Chiskiack, Virginia, 12, 80.
....., rector of, *see* Panton, Anthony.
Cholmeley, Henry, 402.
Cholmley, Sir Richard, 34.
Christina, Queen of Sweden, 273, 284, 409.
Christopher and Mary, the, 194.
Chudley, the, 34.
Chum, John, 454.
Churchman, Mr., 323.
Citewat, *see* Scituate.
Clare, Earl of, *see* Holles, John.
Clark, Henry, 187.
Clarke, Daniel, secretary for Connecticut, 465.
....., Edmund, 176.
....., ..., widow of, 176.
....., Lt. Col. John, 454.
....., ..., Amary, widow of, 454.
....., John, agent for, and physician of Rhode Island, 414.
....., ..., Concordance to the Bible by, 427.
....., Laun (surgeon), 4.
....., Richard, 14.
....., ..., report of 1596· 4.
....., Thomas, 455.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 455.
....., Thomas, a soldier, 289.
Claybourne, Capt. William, Secretary, Councillor, and Commissioner for reducing Virginia, 9, 77, 81, 88, 116, 129, 176, 189–191, 209, 211, 213, 265–268, 275, 338, 340, 360, 376, 379, 435.
....., ..., commission to, 191.
....., ..., instructions to, 361.
....., ..., letters from—
1633: 172.
1635: 208.
....., ..., letters signed by, as Councillor of Virginia—
1623: 41.
1627: 84, 87.
1629: 104.
1631: 138.
....., ..., petition of, 35.
Claypole, John, 481.
Cleave, Edward, 454.
....., ..., Phœbe, widow of, 454.
Clement, John, letter from, 1635: 212.
Clements, James, petition of, 172.
Clerck, Capt., 3.
Clerk, Thomas, 272.
....., William, Judge of the Admiralty, letter from, 1654: 414.
....., ..., report of, 418.
Clerke, John, 268.
Clifton, an inn-keeper, 218.
Clinton, Henry, Earl of Lincoln, grant to, 8.
....., Theophilus, Earl of Lincoln, 112, 179.
....., ..., commission to, 492.
....., ..., sister of, *see* Johnson, Lady Arbella.
....., ..., brother of, *see* Fiennes, Charles.
Clipsham, co. Rutland, 242.
Clitden, François, and family, 499.
Cloake, Isaac, 380.
....., ..., petitions of, 380, 386.
Clobery, Oliver, 273.
....., William, 75, 114, 129, 155, 259, 280, 339.
....., ..., letter from, 1638: 277.
....., ..., petition of, 191.
Clotworthy, Alexander, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354.
....., Sir John, 401.
Clovell, Capt. Wm., 316.
Cochineal, 162, 225.
Cock, Charles George, Judge of the Admiralty, letter from, 1654: 414.
....., ..., report of, 418.
....., Colonel, 444.
....., William, 103.
Coddington, William, Governor of Rhode and "Quunumagate Islands," 337, 338, 353, 354.
....., commission to, 354.
....., goes with his wife to Massachusetts, 112.
....., orders upon petition of, 335 (2), 336 (2), 338.
Coe, ——, 76.
Coining, 477.
Coke, Secretary Sir John, Commissioner for Canada and for Virginia, 81, 108, 110, 124, 125, 129, 130, 152, 154, 155, 166, 171, 182, 185, 219, 283.
....., ..., letters from—
1632: 142.
1633: 171.
1639: 294.
....., ..., letters to—
1630: 108, 111.
1631: 134.
1632: 143, 156.
1633: 158.
1635: 208.
1636: 219.
1638: 277.
....., ..., memorial concerning Providence Island by, 217.
....., ..., propositions by, 73, 171.
Colborne, Captain John, Councillor of Providence Island, 319.

Colclough, Thomas, 459, 467.
....., ..., petition of, 448.
Cole, Edward, 443.
....., Peter, 434, 452.
Coleborne, Lieutenant, 270, 272.
College Land, Virginia, persons living at, 57, 72.
Colleton, Colonel, John, afterwards Major-General, Councillor of Barbadoes, 372, 455, 456, 476, 479, 486.
....., ..., report upon petition of, 456.
Collier, Captain, 466, 469, 474.
Collingwood, Edward, 33.
Collins, John or Joseph, 162, 163, 165, 278, 279, 280.
....., ..., instructions to, 169, 189.
Collins, Thomas, Commissioner for Virginia, letter from, 1633 : 171.
Colonies, advantages of planting, 87.
Colson, Samuel, 195, 196, 203.
Combe, Captain Thomas, petition of, 85.
Common Prayer Book, the, 174, 330, 350, 361.
Commons, House of, 33, 61–63, 205, 319, 324, 326, 327, 330, 338, 340, 342, 387, 388.
....., petition of, 1628 : 92.
....., petitions to—
1624 : 60.
1628 : 91.
....., Journals of, 344, 347, 362, 364, 365, 374, 388.
....., Speaker of, *see* Crew, Sir Thomas.
Commonwealth of England, the, 332, 335, 338, 339, 341, 343–346, 348–354, 356, 357, 360, 362, 364–366, 371–374, 376, 377, 379–382, 386, 387, 390, 393, 396, 399, 400, 402–404, 406, 408, 410, 412, 413, 416, 419, 423, 430, 436, 441–443, 445, 447–452, 459, 461, 464, 468, 469, 474.
....., trade and navigation of, 436.
....., want of seamen for the navy of, 328.
Commonwealth Castle, Somers Islands, 464.
Coneys, 163.
Confidence of London, the, 272.
Confident, the, 397.
Conisbye, Fitzwilliam, 282.
Conne, Jacques, and family, 498.
Connecticut, 338, 465.
....., number of planters in, 284.
....., petition of planters in, 284.
....., secretary for, *see* Clarke, Daniel.
....., want of provisions in, 284.
....., rive', 191.
Conquer, the, 457, 458.
Constable, John, 175.
....., Sir William, 331, 347.
....., William, 77.
Constant Anne of London, the, 541.
Content of Bristol, the, 407.
Convers, John, 238.
Convertive, the, 108, 490.
Conway, Sir Edward, afterwards Secretary Lord and Lord President of the Council, Viscount Killultagh, 4, 60, 63, 86, 92, 93.
....., ..., letters from—
1623 : 45 (2), 47 (2), 48, 49, 50 (2).
1624 : 61, 62, 64 (2), 65, 69 (2), 70.
1625 : 73.
1628 : 91.
....., letters to—
1623 : 44, 46, 47, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54.
1624 : 60, 64, 65 (3), 69.
1625 : 73, 74.
1628 : 90.
....., Katherine Lady, 92.
....., letters to—
1627 : 86.
1628 : 92 (2).
....., Edward Lord, son of the preceding, 257.
....., ..., letter to, 1635 : 214.
....., Sir Edward, 226.
Conyers, Bernard, Lieutenant of Black Rock Fort, Providence Island, 169.
Cooke, Charles, 320.
....., Miles, 482.
....., William, 443.
....., Mr., 35.
Cooper, Sir Anthony Ash, 412, 414, 416.
....., Major Christopher, 436.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 436.
....., Mary, 457.
....., Samuel, 420.
....., Thomas, 413.
....., William, 209.
Cooper's Cove, Newfoundland, 20.
Cope, Sir Walter, 7, 8, 14.
Coppyn, Thomas, 141.
....., ..., grant to, 137.
Corbet, John, 447.
....., Miles, 324, 372, 376.
Corbett, Major Vincent, 454, 462.
....., ..., Elizabeth, widow of, 454, 462.
Corbin, Dennis, 333.
Cordwell, Robert, 406.
Cork, 118.
Cormantin, Fort of, 355.
Corn, 19, 38, 48, 66, 117, 191, 208, 251, 254, 265, 266, 276, 285.
....., Indian, 56, 71.
Corn Plantation (Barbadoes), the, 488.
Cornhill, London, 338, 434.
Cornille, Pierre, 499.
Cornwaleys, Thomas, 184.
Cornwall, letter to Lord Lieutenant of, 1623: 54.
Cornwallis, Sir Frederick, 494.
Corr fish, 232.

Cotterell, Elizabeth, 282.
....., ..., petition of, 281.
....., Giles, 455.
Cottington, Sir Francis, afterwards Lord Treasurer, and Master of the Court of Wards, 95, 216, 239, 243, 251, 252.
....., ..., letter from, 1628: 94.
....., ..., objections by, concerning Canada, 142.
Cotton, John, 138, 242, 259 (2), 312, 425.
....., ..., grant to, 135.
....., ..., children of, 242.
Cotton and cotton seeds, 146, 148, 163, 164, 168, 169, 185, 194, 202, 203, 210, 212, 215, 225, 228 254, 271, 277, 278, 295–297, 439.
....., price of, 186.
....., engine, 172, 230, 250.
Council of State, the, 331, 334, 338, 342–344, 349, 356, 357, 375, 377, 378, 384, 386, 389–391, 394, 395, 398, 400–402, 415, 433, 435, 439, 448–450, 456, 458, 482, 484.
....., Commissioners and Committees appointed by—
1649: 331.
1650: 343, 347.
1651: 352, 353, 366.
1652: 372, 376, 394.
1653: 402, 404, 408, 412.
1654: 414, 416.
1655: 421, 430, 431.
1656: 436, 437, 439, 445.
1659: 475.
1660: 479.
....., letters and reports from—
1649: 328 (2), 329, 330.
1651: 352, 355, 356, 357 (2), 358 (2), 359 (6), 360, 362 (2).
1652: 373.
1656: 451, 453 (2).
1657: 458.
1658: 464.
1659: 475.
1660: 479.
....., letters and petitions to—
1650: 339.
1651: 350, 352, 354.
1652: 375 (2), 379, 380, 382, 383 (3), 384 (2), 389, 390.
1653: 397, 403, 405, 406, 407, 408, 410, 411 (2).
1654: 419 (2).
1655: 421, 424, 425, 427 (2), 431, 432 (2), 433.
1656: 435, 437, 438, 441, 443, 445, 446, 448, 449 (2), 452.
1657: 455, 457, 458, 459, 461.
1659: 473, 476.
....., orders of—
1649: 328, 329, (4), 330 (7), 331 (5).
Council of State, the, orders of—*con'*.
1650: 332, 334 (3), 335 (4), 336 (3), 337 (3), 338, 339 (2), 340 (3), 341 (6), 342 (4), 343 (3), 344 (4), 345 (4), 347 (6), 348 (3).
1651: 348 (6), 349 (4), 350 (3), 351 (3), 352 (4), 353 (8), 354 (2), 355 (7), 356 (8), 357 (3), 358 (5), 359, 360 (6), 361 (2), 362 (3), 363 (2), 364, 366, 367 (3), 368 (2).
1652: 371 (2), 372, 373 (5), 374, 375 (3), 376 (3), 377 (4), 378 (6), 379 (5), 380, 381, 382 (4), 383 (2), 385 (5), 386 (3), 387 (6), 388 (3), 389 (4), 390 (5), 391 (5), 392 (4), 393 (4), 394 (3), 395 (4).
1653: 396 (3), 397 (4), 398 (5), 399 (2), 400 (6), 401 (3), 402 (4), 403 (3), 404 (5), 405 (4), 406 (3), 407 (5), 408 (2), 409 (8), 410 (7), 411 (5), 412 (7).
1654: 413 (2), 414 (6), 415 (2), 416, 417 (4), 418 (2), 419 (2).
1655: 420, 421 (7), 422 (3), 423 (4), 424 (4), 425 (5), 426 (7), 427 (6), 428 (6), 429 (3), 430, 431 (5), 432 (4), 433 (5), 434.
1656: 434, 435 (2), 436 (5), 437 (5), 438 (6), 439 (2), 440 (5), 441 (3), 442 (2), 443 (2), 444, 445, 446 (3), 447 (3), 448 (7), 450 (2), 451, 452 (4), 455.
1657: 455 (3), 456 (6), 457 (2), 458, 459 (3), 460 (7), 461 (6).
1658: 463 (3), 464 (2), 465 (4), 466 (5), 467 (4), 468 (2).
1659: 475 (3), 476 (3), 477 (6).
....., petitions referred to—
1654: 419.
1655: 425.
1657: 458.
....., warrants and licences from—
1649: 329, 330, 331.
1650: 333, 335, 336 (2), 339, 347.
1651: 349, 354 (2), 359, 367.
1652: 377 (3), 379 (2), 380 (2), 395 (2).
1653: 396, 397 (2), 398, 402 (2), 404 (3), 406, 407 (2), 408 (2), 409 (2), 410 (3), 411 (3).
1654: 417 (2), 418.
1655: 420, 421 (4), 422, 423, 424 (2), 425, 426, 428, 429 (2), 431, 432 (4), 433.
1656: 436, 437 (2), 438, 443, 445, 446, 447, 451 (5), 452 (3).
1657: 455, 459 (2), 460, 461.
1658: 463.
....., Presidents of, *see*—
Bradshaw, John;
Lawrence, Henry.

Council of State, the, clerks of, *see*—
Jessop, William;
Scobell, Mr.
Courteen, Sir William, 488, 489.
....., ..., petition of, 76.
....., ..., son of, 488.
Courtney, Mr., 408.
Covell, Thomas, 293.
Coventry, Sir Thomas, Attorney-General, afterwards Lord Keeper, 30–32, 36, 48, 53, 55, 98, 104, 110, 275, 276, 283, 302, 307, 314, 316.
....., ..., commission to, 177.
....., ..., letters from—
1623: 51.
1626: 56, 65.
1629: 97.
....., ..., letters to, 1624: 64, 69.
....., the, 480, 482, 485, 490.
Cowes, Isle of Wight, 10, 176, 367.
Cowesett, 490.
Cowling, Christ., Councillor of Virginia, 117.
Cox, Edward, 40.
....., John, 256.
....., Samuel, 404.
....., Thomas, 338.
Crabb, Wm., 409.
Craddock, Lieut., 36.
....., ..., brother of, 36.
Cradock, Francis, Provost Marshal, General of Barbadoes, 487.
....., Matthew, 153, 179, 211, 236, 251.
....., ..., petition of, 120.
Cramp, John, 335.
Crandley, Richard, 307.
Cranfield, Edward, 306, 307.
....., Lionel, Earl of Middlesex, Lord High Treasurer, 33, 37, 62.
....., ..., letters from, 1623: 44, 51.
....., ..., letter to, 1623: 48.
Craven, Mr., 173.
....., William, 173.
Craynedge, James, 322.
Creed, Richard, 425.
Crenne, Jan de, and family, 499.
Crepy, Abel de, and family, 499.
Crescent, the, 354.
Crew, Sir Thomas, Speaker of the House of Commons, letter to, 1624: 60.
"Criolians," the, 442.
Crispe, John, 260.
....., Captain Nicholas, afterwards Sir Nicholas, 75, 155, 259, 339.
....., ..., petition of, 114.
Crispin, Col. William, Commissioner for Jamaica, 431, 437, 441.
Crompton, Humphrey, 477.
Cromwell, Henry, Lord Deputy of Ireland, 450, 456, 460, 472.
Cromwell, Oliver, Lord Protector, 324, 394, 408, 412, 413, 421, 425, 427, 429, 434, 435, 439–441, 444, 447–449, 453, 456, 457, 461, 464, 467–471, 481, 483, 484, 488, 489, 497.
....., ..., letters and petitions to—
1653: 406, 409.
1654: 413 (2), 414 (2), 415 (3), 416, 417 (3), 418 (4), 419, 420 (2).
1655: 420, 422 (4), 423, 424 (2), 428, 450, 453, 454 (2).
1656: 435 (4), 437, 439, 444, 448, 450 (3), 451 (2), 452 (2).
1657: 457, 458 (3), 459, 460, 462.
1658: 463, 464.
....., ..., warrant by, 444.
....., Richard, Lord Protector, 463, 473, 474, 479, 483.
....., ..., petitions to, 470 (2), 474.
....., Capt., 327.
Crosby, Sir Pierce, proposals of, 95
Cross, William, 31.
Crosse, Capt. Epenetus, 491.
....., ..., petition of, 491.
Crouch, Matthew, 333.
Crowne, William, 441, 445, 447, 453, 471, 472, 478, 484, 488, 496, 497.
....., ..., grants to, 9, 444, 447.
Croy, Jan de, and family, 499.
Cuba, 16, 124, 482.
Cudworth, James, letter from, 1634: 194.
....., Thomas, Judge Advocate, 454.
Cunega, Don Pedro de, Spanish Ambassador in London, 14.
....., ..., letter from, 1612: 13.
Curtis, Capt. Edmund, Commissioner for reducing Virginia, 361, 376, 401.
Custis, Edmund, petition of, 418.
....., Robert, 418.
"Customer of London," memorial of the, 261.
Custom House, the, 290, 293, 322, 345, 425, 426.
Customs, Commissioners of, 335, 341, 343, 348, 391, 407, 410, 420, 458, 459, 467.
....., ..., papers referred to, 413, 431, 459.
....., ..., reports of, 430, 458.
....., farmers of, 262.
....., officers of, 146, 261, 307, 342, 388.
....., ..., letters from—
1635: 209.
1639: 294.
....., ..., letters to—
1609: 8.
1631: 125.
1634: 176.
1649: 328.
Cutting, John, 192, 353, 389.
....., ..., petition of, 192.

D.

Dade, Henry, Commissioner of Suffolk letter from, 1634: 174.
Dainty, the, 67.
..... of Dartmouth, the, 172, 173, 215.
Dale, Sir Thomas, Governor of Virginia, 1611: 13, 18, 68.
....., ..., his arrival in Virginia, 67.
....., ..., letters from — 1611: 11. 1616: 17.
....., ..., letter to, 1614: 17.
Dall, *see* Dell.
Dalziel, Robert Lord, Commissioner for the Caribbee Islands, 254.
Damont, Jan, and wife, 499.
Danby, Earl of, *see* Danvers, Henry.
....., Mr., 340.
Dancey, Mathew, 455.
Danford, Samuel, 340.
....., Thomas, 340.
Daniell, Capt., 104, 105, 106, 112.
....., ..., family of, 167.
Dansey, Anthony, *see* Danzie.
Danvers, Henry, Earl of Danby, Commissioner for Virginia, 130, 211, 301.
....., Sir John, Commissioner for Virginia, 61, 130, 361.
....., William, 167, 181, 201, 203.
Danzie, or Densey, Anthony, 421.
....., ..., petition of, 417.
Darien, bay of, 164, 193, 194, 202, 203, 210, 211, 294, 297, 298, 309.
....., discovery of, and management of trade in, 161, 165.
....., behaviour towards the Indians in, 164.
....., gold about the necks of the natives in, 194.
....., silver ore in, 293, 295–298.
Darley, Henry, Deputy Governor of Providence Island Company, 184, 187, 193, 197, 250, 260, 263, 267.
....., ..., chosen Deputy Governor, 235, 252.
....., ..., brother of, 193.
Darrell, John, 488.
....., Mr., 312.
Dartmouth, 167, 173, 328, 351, 394.
....., letter dated from, 214.
....., Mayor of, *see* Gourney, William.
Daulny [D'Aulnay], Mons., 476.
Davenant, Sir William, Councillor of Virginia, 340.
Davers, Thomas, 181.
David of Bristol, the, 423.
..... of Lubeck, the, 118, 119.
..... and Samuel, the, 400.
Davies, Robert, 278.
Davis, Capt. Bartholomew, 454.
....., Capt. Henry, 454.
....., Tom, 94.
Davison, Christopher, Secretary and Councillor of Virginia, 42, 46.
....., ..., letter from, 1623: 43.
....., ..., brother of, *see* Finch, Thomas.
....., Michael, 379, 380, 413.
Dawber, Edward, 301.
Dawes, Sir Abraham, Commissioner for Virginia, for the Caribbee Islands, and for tobacco, 197, 198, 254.
....., ..., letters from— 1633: 171. 1638: 274.
Deacon, John, 140.
Deal, letter dated from, 289.
Dean, John, Provost Marshal, 462.
....., ..., Jane, wife of, 462.
Deane, Colonel, 341.
....., John, 422.
..... Captain Richard, 440.
Debora, James, 455.
....., ... Joane, widow of, 455.
Decaen, Emery, 130.
...., certificate of, 134.
...., letter to, 1631: 134.
..... William, Lord De la Motte, General of the Fleet of New France, 106, 108, 112, 114, 115, 139, 142, 143, 145, 166, 219.
....., ..., petition of, 114.
Deer from Virginia, 244.
De la Barre, John, 129.
....., ..., petition of, 191.
Delahay, Captain, 222–224, 226.
De la Met, Jan, 498.
De la Rade, Monsieur, 93.
Delatour, Charles de St. Etienne, Lord, 120, 432, 441, 445, 453, 471, 472, 488, 496, 497.
.... grants to, 9, 444, 447.
....., ..., petition of, 496.
.... father of, 497.
Delaware Bay, 144, 176, 273, 285, 430.
....., ..., endeavours to plant in, 112.
....., ..., patent for, 156.
De la Warr, Lords, *see* West, Thomas, and West, Henry.
Delbridge, John, 94.
....., ..., letter to, 1623: 48.
....., ..., patent to, 157.
....., ..., petition of, 138.
De Leau, Abraham, 298.
De le Mer, Philippe, 499.
Dell, George, 407, 410.
....., Captain John, 290, 298, 301.
....., ..., commission and instructions to, 300.
Denby, Earl of, *see* Fielding, Basil.
Denison or Denyson, Major Daniel, 392, 495.

Dennis, John, 52.
....., Capt. Robert, Commissioner and Commander-in-Chief of the Fleet for reducing Virginia, 360, 390, 393.
....., ..., instructions for, 361.
....., ..., wife of, 393.
....., Robert, 253.
Denny, Thomas, 228
Denton, William, letter from, 472.
Derby House, documents dated from, 328 (2), 329, 330.
Deseada, island of, grant of, 85.
Desendre, Anthoin, and family, 499.
Desenne, *see* Senne, James de.
Desire of New England, the, 307.
De Vic, Henry, 111, 112, 139.
Devitt, John, Chancellor of the Somers Islands, 370.
Devon, merchants of, 20.
....., letter to Lord Lieut. of, 1623: 54.
Devonshire, 163, 419, 421.
Dew, Thomas, 139, 173, 175.
....., ..., wife of, 139.
Dichfield, Edward, 71.
Dickenson, William, Clerk of the Privy Council, 195.
Dickson, ——, 34, 36.
Diego, Captain, 290, 294.
Dieppe, 93, 103-106, 114, 166, 418.
....., Admiralty Court of, 106.
Digaud, Barthelemy, and family, 499.
Digby, Sir John, afterwards Lord Digby and Earl of Bristol, 21.
....., ..., letters from—
1612: 13, 14 (2).
1613: 16.
....., Sir Kenelm, Commissioner for Virginia, 130, 135, 153, 204, 219.
....., Captain William, 385, 388-392.
....., ..., petition of, 384.
Diggs, Sir Dudley, Commissioner for Virginia, 98, 130, 257.
....., Edward, 461, 467.
Dike, John, Deputy Governor of the Company for Providence Island, 122, 123, 130, 131, 137, 140, 141, 144, 147, 148, 151, 152, 158, 159, 161, 272.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
....., ..., House of, *see* Billiter Lane.
....., Captain William, 402.
Disbrowe, Major-General, Governor of the Somers Islands Company, 359, 421, 428, 431, 433, 437, 439, 449, 450, 456, 461, 463, 467, 469, 480.
....., ..., letters to, 1651: 355, 356.
Discovery, the, 195.
Ditloff, Mr., Minister in Providence Island, 146, 149, 162, 179, 181, 186.
....., ..., books of, 178, 179.
Dixwell, Colonel, 372, 376.
Doctor's Commons, document dated from, 414.
Dollesquebe river, 15.
Dolphin, the, 402.
Dominica, island of, 383.
....., grant of, 85.
Donington, Mr., 264, 265, 266.
Donne, Serjeant-Major George, Muster Master General, Marshal, and a Councillor of Virginia, 134, 245, 250, 321.
....., ..., petitions of, 134, 314.
....., George, 108.
Dorchester, 98, 215.
....., (New England), 194.
....., ..., letter dated from, 179.
....., Viscount, *see* Carleton, Sir Dudley.
Dorrington, Francis, 341.
....., John, 341.
Dorset, Earl of, *see* Sackville, Edward.
....., the, 253, 303, 322.
Dove, the, 171.
Dover, 71.
....., Earl of, *see* Carey, Henry.
..... Road, 84.
Downes, Colonel, 398, 400, 475.
....., George, 102, 279.
....., Mathew, Councillor of Providence Island, 223, 227, 228, 249.
....., ..., agreement with, 224.
Downing, Emanuel, 155.
....., ..., letter from, 1633: 158.
....., ..., letter to, 1632: 155.
....., Lieutenant Thomas, 472.
Downs, the, 80, 160, 257, 260, 273, 344, 395, 469.
D'oyley, Colonel and Lieutenant-General Edward, Commander-in-Chief of the Land Forces in Jamaica, 453, 459, 467.
....., ..., letters from, 1660: 480 (2), 485, 489.
Doyton, Christopher, 445.
Dragon frigate, the, 419.
Drake, Sir Fras., discoveries by, 16.
....., ..., "Don Francisco Draco," 164.
....., John, 82.
Draxe, Col. James, 345, 413, 425, 432.
....., ..., petitions of, 427, 451.
....., William, 345, 404.
Drayton, Mr., 289.
Dublin, 466.
Duck, Dr., Chancellor of London, letter to, 1637: 258.
Dudley, Thomas, Governor of Massachusetts, 112, 340.
...., family of, 112.
Duer (?), William, 445.
Due Return, the, 71.
Dufour, Theodore, and family, 499.
Dugdeale, George, 34.
Duke, George, 435.
....., ..., petition of, 435.
Dummer, John, 273.
....., Richard, son of the preceding, 273.

Dummer, Stephen, 273.
....., ..., family of, 273.
....., Thomas, son of John, 273.
Dun, John, 7.
Dunbar, 421.
....., the, 474.
Dungenesse, 375.
Dunkin, Orpheus, 207.
Dunkirk, 80, 212, 290, 299, 304, 308, 311, 313, 375.
Dunkirkers, the, 264, 329, 375, 445.
Dunn, Fras., 445.
Dunne, Thomas, 444.
Dunning, Edward, 411.
....., John, 312.
Dunster, Henry, first President of Harvard College, New England, 340.
Du Pon, Michel, and family, 498.
Duppa, Capt., 101, 336.
Dupper, ——, 41, 43.
Durant, John, 455.
....., ..., Jane, widow of, 455.
Durning, Owen, 226, 235.
Dutch, the, 149, 171, 226, 250, 274, 276, 298, 340, 386, 387, 389–391, 395, 407, 409, 451, 453.
....., Ambassador, 428.
....., in Connecticut river, 191.
....., at Guiana, 78, 218, 270, 374.
....., in Newfoundland, 315.
....., in the West Indies, 73, 362, 473.
....., designs to destroy the, 37.
....., prisoners sent to Barbadoes, 428.
....., prizes, Commissioners for sale of, 395, 396.
....., ships, 18, 102, 113, 118, 153, 154, 214, 225, 244, 273, 285, 343, 364, 374, 375, 389, 395, 397, 441, 467, 490.
....., trade with the, 148, 171, 216, 228, 251, 272, 277, 285, 296, 378, 403.
....., West India Company, 37, 144, 154, 238, 304, 305.
....., *see also* Holland.
Dyer, William, 259.
....., ..., Mary, wife of, 259.
Dyre, William, 389.

E.

Each, Capt., 57.
....., death of, 41.
Eagle, the, 45.
..... of Yarmouth, the, 412.
Eames, Samuel, 345.
Earl, Sir Walter, 312.
Eastern shore, Virginia, the, persons living at 57, 72.
East Hampton (New England), 465.
East India Company, 135, 289.
East Indies, 75, 95.
East lands, the, 391, 392.
Eaton, Samuel, 340.
....., Theophilus, 373.
....., ..., grant to, 97.
Ebbettson, ——, 214.
Edbery, Mr., 255.
Edisbury, Kenelm, 234.
....., ..., letter from, 1636: 239.
Edmondes, Sir Thos., Ambassador to France 106.
....., ..., letter from, 1630: 106.
Edward, the, 420.
Edwards, Lieut., 102.
....., Thos., 455.
....., ..., Mary, mother of, 455.
....., ——, 201.
Edwin, the, of London, 19.
Edwyn, John, 184, 210.
Elbridge, Giles, patent to, 141.
Eldred, Peter, 314.
Eleanor, the, 68.
Elephants' teeth, 241.
Eleuthera, island of, 453, 457, 468.
....., English Protestants in, 453.
Elford, Jo., 154.
Elfrith, Capt. Daniel, Governor and Admiral of Providence Island, 1630; Councillor, 1631; and Commander of the Black Rock; 122, 123, 126, 127, 139, 147, 167, 186, 202, 211, 223, 226, 248, 250, 267, 269, 271, 272, 279, 295, 311, 313.
....., ..., letters to—
1631: 125.
1632: 150.
1633: 169.
1634: 188.
1636: 230.
1637: 247.
1638: 272.
...., wife of, 272.
....., Jeremy, 162, 267.
....., Ensign John, 178, 187, 222, 229.
Elias, the, 324.
Elizabeth, Queen of England, 3, 37.
....., patents granted by, 1, 2.
....., petition to, 1574: 1.
....., Queen of Bohemia, 99.
....., the, 67, 71, 163–165, 168, 174, 179, 191, 193, 383, 411, 418, 427, 428, 431, 432.
..... of Ipswich, the, 192.
..... of London, the, 136, 286, 379.
Elizabeth City, Virginia, 39, 43.
....., letters dated from, 96, 102, 208.
....., church of, 245.
....., persons living at, 57, 72.
Ell, Richard, 288, 289.
....., ..., letter from, 1637 : 289.
....., Susan, letters from, 1636 : 289 (2).

Ellice, or Ellis, Col. Thomas, Councillor of Barbadoes, 346, 363, 372, 384, 391, 393, 394, 487, 494.
Elliot, Caleb, 466.
Elliott, John, 454.
....., ..., Elizabeth, widow of, 454.
....., Thomas, groom of the King's bedchamber, 471, 485, 486, 490, 494, 496.
....., ..., petition of, 484.
Ellis, Thomas, 461.
....., ..., petition of, 455.
Eltonhead, Edward, 399.
Encrease, the, 406.
Endeavour, the, 390.
..... of London, the, 85.
Endecott, Capt. John, Governor of New England (Massachusetts), 96, 179, 194, 464, 465.
....., ..., commission from, 392.
....., ..., grant to, 97,
....., ..., letter from, 1652: 386.
....., ..., letter to, 1658: 464.
....., ..., petition of, 495.
Endraught of Amsterdam, the, 154.
Enegada, island of, grant of, 85.
England, 2, 5, 7, 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 16, 18, 40, 41, 44, 50, 55, 56, 61, 63, 67–69, 71, 74, 80, 82, 91, 93–96, 99, 101, 104, 105, 111, 114, 116–119, 124, 125, 131, 133, 138, 140, 147, 149, 157, 165, 167, 176, 184, 187, 189, 190, 193, 201, 207, 209, 212, 213, 216–218, 225, 228, 229, 232, 240, 242, 252, 254, 256, 258, 261, 264, 268, 270, 283–286, 290, 293, 298, 300, 309–311, 314, 315, 323, 326, 327, 332, 333, 342, 346, 550, 354, 356, 360, 361, 363, 365, 366, 368, 369, 371, 373, 374, 376, 380, 382, 384, 387, 389, 390, 403, 407, 408, 413, 419, 422, 425, 426, 434, 439, 445, 450, 453, 457–459, 463, 471, 476, 478, 479, 482, 484, 487, 488, 491, 496, 498.
....., church of, 26, 114, 261, 302, 304, 308, 321, 330.
....., prisoners brought to, 137.
..... and France, peace between, 130.
English, Wm., Sheriff of York, Virginia, 207, 213.
....., merchants, 294, 303.
....., pirates, 419.
....., prisoners sent to the plantations, 421, 423, 428.
....., treatment of the, 11, 118, 144.
....., vessels, 274, 414, 459, 482.
Ennis, Lt. Col. Christ., 454, 455, 462.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 455, 462.
Epping Forest, 324.
Epps, Capt. Wm., Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
Esperance, the, 94.
Espinay, Mons. l', 134.
Essex, John, 147, 149, 168, 183.
Eure, Philip, 411.
Evans, John, 390, 391, 404.
....., Lawrence, 258, 291, 292, 300, 301.
....., Owen, 19.
Evartsen, Mr., 200.
Evelin, Lieut. Robert, Surveyor of Virginia, 177, 184, 193, 208, 244.
....., ..., pass for, to America, 177.
Evelyn, ——, 105.
Everard, Col. Clement, Governor of St. Christopher's, 436, 443, 475, 477.
....., ..., articles of complaint against, 473 (3).
Everett, William, petition of, 171.
Examinations, Committee of, 353, 355, 367.
Exchange, the, 34, 37, 56, 64, 184, 259, 385, 434.
..... of Southampton, the, 263.
Exeter, 214, 257, 455.
....., letters dated from, 306.
....., the city of, letter to, 1623: 54.
....., Bishop of, *see* Hall, Joseph.
....., justices of the peace of, letter from, 1640: 306.
Expectation, the, 201, 204, 217, 220, 225, 227, 231, 235, 237, 238, 246, 248, 254–256.
Expedition, the, 176, 265, 269, 270–272, 294.
Eyre, Eliezer, 142.
....., ..., grant to, 135.
....., Thomas, Secretary of the Council for New England, 153.
....., ..., grants to, 135.

F.

Fabyan, Philip, 4.
Fahanida, native of Virginia, 7.
Fairfax, Thomas, 479.
Fairfield, New England, 465.
Falcon, the, *see* the Golden Falcon.
Falkland, Lord Viscount, *see* Carey, Sir Henry.
Falkner, Thomas, 348.
Fallon, Daniel, 115.
Falmouth Harbour, 102.
Fanning, Thomas, 105.
Farnareque, Thomas, and family, 499.
Farr, William, 334.
Farrett, James, 298, 302.
Farvacks, Daniel, petition of, 236.
Faulkner, Major George, 462.
....., ..., Elizabeth, widow of, 462.
Fausley, co. Northampton, letters dated from, 292 (2).
Fayal, 424, 426.
Featlye, John, minister and councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.

Fellgate, William, Commissioner for Virginia, letter from, 1633: 171.
....., ..., petition of, 305.
Fellowship of Bristol, the, 307.
Fenchurch Street, London, 154.
....., ..., document dated from, 156.
Fendall, Capt. Josias, Governor of Maryland, 465, 482.
Fenn, Robert, 341.
Fenner, John, 21.
Ferdinando, Simon, 2, 3.
....., Port (Virginia), 3.
....., ..., letters dated from, 2, 3.
Ferguson, Major, 454.
Feris, William, 454.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 454.
Fernando de Noronho, island of, proposals to settle, 107.
Ferrar, Captain Constance, 106.
....., ..., petition of, 104.
....., John, deputy of the Virginia Company, Commissioner for Virginia, 26, 43, 46, 52, 60, 130.
....., ..., letters to, 1623: 42 (2), 43, 48, 55, 62.
....., Nicholas, Commissioner for Virginia, 23, 130.
....., ..., tenants of, in Virginia, 43.
....., ..., (? son of preceding), 46, 55.
....., William, Councillor of Virginia, 46, 77, 88, 117, 176, 213.
....., ..., letters signed by—
1627: 84.
1631: 138.
Ferribosco, Capt. Henry, 472.
Ferryland, Newfoundland, 95, 354.
....., letters dated from, 93 (2), 100, 303, 304, 315.
....., preacher in, *see* Stourton, Erasmus.
Fial, *see* Fayal.
Field, Richard, 146, 166, 172, 180, 185, 212.
....., ..., Alice, wife of, 166, 172, 179.
Fielder, William, 376.
Fielding, Basil, Earl of Denbigh, 331.
Fiennes, Charles, 112.
....., Col., 425.
....., William, Lord Say and Sele, 136, 166, 170, 262, 266, 312, 324, 326, 327, 428, 430, 432, 437, 452, 460, 463, 466, 469–471, 473, 476, 485, 489, 496.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
....., ... debts to Providence Island Company, 290.
....., ..., letters to—
1638: 471.
1639: 474, 475, 478.
....., ..., son of, 166.
Fig trees, 146.
Filby, Samuel, 145, 146.
....., ..., wife of, 201.
Fillingham, Bartholomew, 440.
Finch, Heneage, Recorder of London, Commissioner for Virginia, afterwards Sir Heneage, and Solicitor General, 33, 130, 481.
....., ..., report of, 481.
....., Henry, Councillor of Virginia, 117, 158.
....., Mr., 167, 292.
....., Thomas, death of, 43.
Fincham, John, letter from, 1629: 101.
Finchley, Peter, 167, 249, 278.
Fines, *see* Fiennes, Charles.
Fitch, Gray, 172, 184, 185, 187.
..... Ensign Thomas, Clerk of the stores of Providence Island, afterwards Captain and Deputy Governor there, 126, 149, 228, 229, 270, 280, 319.
....., ..., commissions to, 318, 319.
....., ..., instructions to, 320.
....., ..., house of, 227.
Fitt, Robert, petition of, 91.
....., ..., Anne, wife of, 91.
Fittz, Thomas, 117, 118.
Flanders, 303.
....., Lieutenant-Governor of, *see* Caraçena, Marquis of.
Fleet, Henry, 184.
..... Prison, the, 117, 118, 172, 197, 218, 234.
Fleetwood, Lieut.-General Lord, 373, 463, 466.
....., Captain and Lieut.-Colonel William, 462, 472.
Fleming, Daniel, 234.
....., William, 282.
Fletcher, Captain, 183.
..... Daniel, Commissioner at Barbadoes, 313.
Flit, Marie, and family, 499.
Fload, Captain, Governor of Association Island, 182, 313, 314.
Florey, Thomas, 454.
.... Elizabeth, widow of, 454.
Florida, 16, 198, 300.
..... proposals for a colony in, 99, 102.
Flond, Roger, Sheriff of Providence Island, 148, 162, 164, 187, 229, 271.
Flower de Luce, the, 334–336.
Flowerdieu hundred, Virginia, 22, 39.
Flowers, John, 253.
Flud, John, 289.
Flushing, 49, 196, 218, 344.
Flushingers, trade with the, 105.
Flying Hart of Flushing, the, 77, 84.
Fole, Edmund, 268.
Fonseca, island of, 158, 159, 161, 170.
....., ..., grants of, 87, 88.
....., ..., instructions concerning, 160.
....., ..., intended voyage to, 161.

Fonseca, island of, proposals for discovery of, 157, 158.
Fontainebleau, letters dated from, 4, 15.
Fontenau de Pennart, Captain, 124.
Foot, Mr., 275.
Foote, Joshua, petition of, 225.
Foran, Captain, 121.
Forbes, Lord, 263.
Foreign Affairs, Committee for, 376, 392.
....., ..., letter and petition to, 377, 399.
....., ..., minutes of—
1652: 378, 379, 381 382, 385, 386 (3), 387, 388, 389 (3), 390 (2), 391, 392 (3), 393 (4), 394, 395 (2).
1653: 396 (4), 397 (2), 398 (3) 399 (2), 400 (3), 401 (7), 402.
...., papers referred to, 373, 376, 377, 378, 381, 382, 383, 386, 387, 388, 390, 391, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 404, 429.
....., ..., report of, 1630: 107.
Forest, Jesse de, and family, 499.
Forman, 186, 189.
Forster, Edward, 181, 187, 212, 216.
....., ..., wife of, 216.
....., John, 269.
..... Captain Josias, Governor of the Somers Islands, 328, 332, 370.
Fort Amsterdam, New Netherlands, letter dated from, 171.
Fort Henry, Providence Island, 126, 211, 223, 224, 256.
....., Captains of, *see*—
Rous, Captain William;
Rudyerd, Captain William.
....., Lieutenant of, *see*—
Adcock, Lieutenant John.
Fort Island, Virginia, 376.
Fort Plantation (Barbadoes), the, 488.
Fortescue, Sir Nicholas, Commissioner for Virginia, 1623, commission to, 44.
..... Major-General Richard, 454.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 454.
..... Colonel William, 479.
Fortune, the, 124, 410.
..... of London, the, 82.
Foss, Thomas, 472.
Fossan, Thomas, 436.
Foster, Jane H., 472.
....., Nicholas, 454.
Fotherly, Henry, 31.
Fourdrin, François, 499.
Fowler, Captain, 245, 246.
Fox, Luke, petition of, 105.
....., Robert, 411.
Framerie, Martin, and family, 499.
France, 1, 61, 98, 99, 104, 110, 111, 113, 131, 176, 200, 201, 215, 219, 379, 396, 415, 418, 470, 472, 478, 488, 498.
....., Kings of. *See*—
Henry IV.
Louis XIII.
France, Ambassadors from. *See*-
Bassompierre, François de;
Bellièvre, Pomponne de;
Seigneur de Grignon;
Bourdeaux, Seigneur de;
Buisseaux, Mons. de;
Neufville, Mons. de;
Tillières, Count de.
....., English Ambassadors in. *See*—
Edmondes, Sir Thomas;
Scudamore, John Lord;
Wake, Sir Francis.
....., Admiralty, Court of, 418.
Francis, Capt. John, Councillor of Providence Island, 226-228, 278, 296, 319.
....., the, 174.
..... of Havre de Grace, the, 111.
..... of Ipswich, the, 192.
..... and Joyce, the, 388, 411.
Franklyn, William (of Boston), 425, 426.
....., ..., petition of, 424.
Fraternity, the, 434.
Freeman, Sir R., 91.
....., William, 20.
French, the, 26, 103, 108, 131, 139, 171, 227, 232, 294, 307, 333, 423, 466, 484, 485, 488, 493, 494.
..... hostilities against, and forts taken from, in Acadia, 424, 437, 445, 451, 459, 464, 465, 472-476, 478.
..... Protestants, in America, 111.
..... expelled from Canada, 130, 470.
....., "barbarous and perfidious carriage of," in Cape Breton, 105.
..... expelled from St. Christopher's, 103.
..... chased from Newfoundland, 246.
..... in the West Indies, 295.
..... desire to emigrate to Virginia, 498, 499.
....., preparations of, against Canada and the West Indies, 96, 111, 112, 474.
..... prisoners in Newfoundland, 93, 102, 419.
...., sent to Barbadoes, 428.
..... prizes, 93, 95, 212.
..... vessels, 96, 102, 106-108, 111, 112, 114, 124, 130, 136, 166, 219, 397, 399.
..... West India Company, 324.
..... wine and brandy, 380.
....., Gregory, 115.
....., Richard, 233.
Frere, James, 410.
....., John, 432.
....., Thomas, 432.
....., ..., petition of, 427.
....., Capt. Tobias, 432.
....., ..., petition of, 427.
Friars, 98.

Friendship, the, 383, 450.
..... of London the, 250, 322, 323.
Frith, Mr., 338.
Frost, Mr., 357. 375.
Froude, Philip, Secretary to the Committee for Foreign plantations, 494.
Fry, Capt. George, 466.
Fudge, William, 455.
....., ..., Rebecca, widow of, 455.
Furs, 191, 376, 469, 471; *see also* Beaver skins.
Furtherance, the, 57.
Fustick wood, 148, 158, 168.

G.

Gage, Thos., 454.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 454.
Gairard, Robt., 20.
Gallopp, John, 154, 155.
....., ..., wife of, 155.
Gallow, Oliver, 140.
Galloway, 409.
Galway, 418.
Gambia River, 27, 339, 383, 405.
Gambo, Don Juan de, Governor of Caracoas, 11.
Gantois, P., 499.
Garden, Jas., 445.
Gardiner, Sir Christopher, 155–158.
....., ..., patent to, 157.
....., Jas., 180.
....., Lieut. Lyon, 465.
....., Capt. Maurice, 385, 389, 392, 503.
..... Mr., document dated from his house, 132.
Gardner, or Gardiner, Henry, 138.
....., ..., grant to, 135.
....., ..., petition of, 478.
....., Jas., 127.
Garnett, Thos., 22.
Garrard, G., letter from, 1635: 214.
Garth, Capt. Ralph, 436, 454.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 436, 454.
Gaspar, Pierre, 499.
Gatehouse, the, 199.
Gates, Edw., Councillor of Providence Island, 149, 180, 186.
....., ..., commission and instructions to, 189.
....., Peter, 299.
....., Sir Thos., Governor of Virginia, 1610: 8, 10, 12, 13,16, 19, 66, 301.
....., ..., grant to, 5.
....., ..., his estate, 301.
....., ..., his fleet, 66, 67.
....., ..., Lady, wife of, her death, 12.
....., ..., daughter of, 12.
Gatford, Robt., 424.
Gauden, Dennis, petition of 452.
Gavill, John, 455.
....., ..., Hester, widow of, 455.
Gayner, Wm., 218.
Geer, Lord, 446.
Generals at sea, the, letter to, 1649: 329.
George, the, 51, 68, 93, 207, 303.
..... Bonadventure, the, 335.
..... of London, the, 250.
..... of Plymouth, the, 83.
Gerbier, Sir Balt., 290, 329.
Germany, 155.
Gerrard, Sir Gilbert, Deputy Governor of Providence Island Company, 141, 178, 206, 324.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
....., Gilbert, 479.
....., Sir Thos., 2.
Ghibelines, the, 51.
Ghiselin, Claude, 499.
Gibbes, Thos., Councillor of Barbadoes, 365.
Gibbons, Maj.-Gen., 398, 400, 401, 441, 444, 488.
....., ..., Margaret, relict of, 444, 188.
....., ..., petition of, 441.
....., Edward, 389.
Gibbs, Thos., Commissioner for Virginia, 98, 130.
....., ..., letter from, 1624: 70.
Gibson, Wm., petition of, 274.
Gilbert, Sir Hump., 1, 2.
....., ..., patents granted to, 2, 61.
....., Raleigh, grant to, 5.
Gillam, Benj., letter to, 327.
Gille, Jan, and family, 499.
Gilliflower, the, 253.
Ginger, John, 454.
....., 225, 414, 415, 427, 434.
Gladman, Elisha, Councillor of Providence Island, 269–272, 278, 279, 317.
....., ..., instructions to, 278.
....., ..., letter to, 1638: 277.
Glapthorne, Capt. Thos., 454.
Glass House, Virginia, the, persons living at, 57.
Gloucester, 405.
Gloucestershire, 467.
Glover, John, 427.
....., ..., petition of, 415.
....., Ralph, grant to, 137.
....., Richard, 395.
....., Roger, petition of, 105.
Gobert, Capt. James, 397.
Goche, Dr. Barnaby, Treasurer of the Council for New England, 30, 32, 34.
Godfrey, Edward, Councillor and Governor of Maine, New England, 309.
....., ..., grant to, 266.
....., ..., letter from, 1652, 392.
....., ..., petition of, 478.

Godfrey, Oliver, petition of, 478.
Godolphin, John, Judge of the Admiralty, letter from, 1654: 414.
....., ..., report of, 418.
Goffe, Colonel, 481.
Gofton, Sir Francis, Commissioner for Virginia, 1623: 54.
....., ..., commission to, 44.
Gold, silver and copper, and mines of, 4, 7, 18, 28, 66, 89, 92, 95, 113, 119, 129, 164, 285, 290, 294, 295, 309, 312, 328, 339, 462, 477.
....., discoveries for, 67.
....., trade for, 331.
Gold Coast, the, 75.
Golden Falcon, the, 165–170, 172, 178, 179, 183, 185, 193.
Golden Fortune, the, 395, 398, 411.
Golden Lion, the, 391, 397, 417, 434, 478.
Golden River, the, 316.
Golding, Mr., 302.
Gondomar, Conde de, Spanish Ambassador, 21, 37, 62, 78, 218.
....., ..., letters from, 1622: 27, 28.
....., ..., letter to, 1622: 28.
Goodbarne, Thomas, 145.
Goodfellow, Provost Marshal Thomas, 454.
....., ..., Grace, widow of, 454.
Good Fellow of Boston, the, 407, 410.
Good Hope, Cape of, 419.
Goodman, Nicholas, 145, 146, 178, 179, 181, 186, 188.
....., ..., wife of, 166.
Goodson, Capt. Wm., afterwards Admiral, Commander-in-Chief of the sea forces in Jamaica, 438, 440, 441, 453, 459, 461–463.
Good Success, the, 358.
Goodyeare, Moses, grant to, 137.
....., Stephen, 307.
Gookin, Daniel, 31, 42, 43, 341, 429, 434.
....., ..., instructions to, 429.
....., ..., patent for, 129.
....., ..., petition of, 128.
Goose, Mr., 318.
Gordan, Capt. Samuel, 485.
Gorge, Edward, 3.
Gorges, Edward, Lord President of the Council for New England, 36, 38, 142, 180, 204, 282.
....., ..., grant to, 196.
....., ..., petition of, 205.
....., ..., house of, St. Martin's Lane, documents dated from, 195 (2), 202, 206, 266.
....., Sir Ferd., son of the preceding, 30, 32–36, 153, 156, 204, 206, 256, 282, 292, 392.
....., ..., grants and patents to, 32, 33, 102, 135, 137, 141, 293.
Gorges, Sir Ferd., letters from—
1607: 6.
1624: 70, 71.
1632: 141, 144.
1634: 178, 180, 193.
1635: 200.
1638: 276 (2).
1640: 308.
....., ..., letter to, 1621: 26.
....., ..., petitions of, 308, 323.
....., ..., commission from, 309.
....., ..., considerations by, 191.
....., Capt. Ferdinando, 487.
....., ..., petition of, 478.
....., John, 137.
....., Capt. Robert, son of Sir Ferdinando, 40, 205.
....., ..., grant to, 35.
....., Thomas, 309.
Goring, Sir George, afterwards Lord, Commissioner for tobacco, 69, 239, 273, 274, 290.
....., ..., letter from, 1638: 274.
Gorton, Samuel, 326.
Goslin, Goslyn, or Gosselin, Benjamin, 362, 393, 410.
Goslyn, Wolston, 128.
Gossage, John, 290, 294.
Gossidge, Mr., 246.
Gould, John, 98.
Gourdeman, Jean, and family, 498.
Gourden, John, patent to, 123.
Gourdon, Dr. Aaron, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404.
Gourney, William, Mayor of Dartmouth, letter of, 1635: 214.
Gower, Thomas, 422.
Grandison, Lord, 50, 51.
Grant, John, patent to, 123.
Grantham, the, 443, 445, 446, 481.
Graves (?) Thomas, grant to, 137.
Gravesend, 18, 51, 94, 103, 132, 171, 176, 247, 280, 303, 322, 336, 420, 430.
....., Long Island, 440, 453.
Great Caspe, Canada, 103.
"Great Pawatan," King of the Indians, *see* Powhatan.
Great Seahorse, the, 171.
Greene, Lawrence, petition of, 322.
....., William, 336, 349.
Greenesmith, Mr., 283.
Greenland, 171.
Greenleafe, Richard, 393.
Greensmith, John, 397.
....., ..., petition of, 417.
Greenwich, 483.
....., documents dated from, 47, 62, 130, 132, 151, 191, 276, 277, 280.
Gregory, Richard, petition of, 382.
....., ..., wife and children of, 382.
....., Mr., 477.
Grenada, island of, grant of, 85.

Grenier, Antoine, and wife, 498.
Grenville, Sir Richard, 1–4.
....., ..., letter from, 1585 : 4.
....., ..., tyrannical conduct of, 3.
Greville, Robert, Lord Brooke, 122, 148, 170, 176, 180, 183, 185, 220–222, 233, 236, 249, 263, 266, 267, 269, 270, 283, 312, 371.
....., ..., accounts of, 296.
....., ..., debts to Providence Island Company, 290.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
Grey, Henry, Earl of Stamford, letter from, 1628: 90.
Grievances, Grand Committee of, 60.
Griffin, Jr., 110.
..... Solomon, 455.
Griffith, George, grant to, 135.
....., ..., petitions of, 184, 270.
....., Mr, 175.
Griggs, Thomas, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354.
Grimsditch, Thomas, 228.
Grimston, Sir Harbottle, 489.
Grimdall, ——, 76.
Grissell, Francis, 211. 215, 220, 221.
....., ..., wife of, 215, 221.
Grover, James, 448, 453.
....., Mat., 210.
Gryme, Thomas, 161, 233.
....., ..., wife of, 161, 233.
Grymesditch, Thomas, 267.
Guadaloupe, island of, 383.
....., grant of, 85.
Guelphs, the, 51.
Guercheville, Marchioness de, 15.
Guiana, 5, 21, 36, 37, 85, 316, 373, 484.
....., account of, 9, 37, 78, 218.
....., conquest of, 11.
....., design to destroy the English in, 37.
....., grant and patents for, 15, 37, 78, 84, 85, 483.
....., plantations in, 83, 101, 270.
....., settlement of, 374.
....., voyages to, 18.
..... Company, 206.
....., ... Governor of, *see* Buckingham, George, Duke of.
....., ... Deputy Governor of, *see* North, Capt. Roger.
....., ... Treasurer of, *see* Spilman, Sir Henry.
....., *see also* Amazon River.
Guienne, 103.
Guinea, 75, 114, 135, 260, 273, 274, 328, 331, 397, 409.
....., curiosities desired by Buckingham from, 75.
....., merchants trading to, 331, 338, 342.
....., patent for, 62.
....., pepper, 185.
Guinea, trade to, 355, 383.
....., voyages to, 27,
..... wheat, 4.
..... and Binney, Company of Adventurers to, 82, 241, 260, 273, 328, 341, 342, 345, 373.
....., ..., answer of, 339.
....., ... petitions and remonstrances of, 383 (2), 389, 395, 397, 405, 409.
....., ..., trade to, 273.
..... Company of Scotland, petition of, 462.
..... frigate, the, 361.
Gurdon, Mr., 373, 394.
Guy, Edward, grant to, 135.
....., Capt. and Lieut.-Col. Henry, 346, 391.
....., John, Governor of Newfoundland, 1611: 20, 303.
....., ..., family of, 303.
Guye, Henry, Councillor of Barbadoes, 365.
Gyfford, Richard, grant to, 9.

H.

Hack, FitzWilliams, 445.
Hacker, Samuel, 399.
.... Cleer, relict of, 399.
Hacket, a seminary priest, 94.
Hackett, Major Robert, 408.
Haddock, Capt. William, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354.
....., ..., commission to, 416.
Hadley, James, 464.
Hagthorpe, Captain John, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
Hague, English Ambassador at the, *see* Carleton, Sir Dudley.
Haklayt, Richard, grant to, 5.
Haklayt's book of voyages, 339.
Hald, Dorothy, 472.
....., ..., John, son of, 472.
Haley, Capt. Henry, *see* Hawley.
Halhead, Henry, Councillor of Providence Island, 146, 149, 161, 162, 168, 181, 186, 222, 229, 269, 319.
....., ..., sent prisoner to England, 317.
Hall, Joseph, Bishop of Exeter, 306.
....., Richard, 325.
Haman, William, 229.
Hamburgh vessels, 119, 399.
Hamilton, James Marquis of, Councillor for New England, 205.
....., ..., grant to, 24.
....., ..., letter to, 1623 : 37.
....., ..., son of the preceding, Councillor for New England, 195, 204, 205.
....., ..., grants to, 195, 260.
....., ..., petition of, 307.
Hammond, John, 434.

Hamon, Thomas, grant to, 5.
Hamor, Thomas, 36.
....., Ralph, Councillor of Virginia, 46, 77, 88.
....., ..., letters signed by, 1623 : 39, 42.
Hampden, John, 262, 311, 312.
Hampton Court, documents dated from, 190, 191, 237, 242, 243 (2), 258 (2), 467.
....., Council at, 316.
Hancock, Capt. Thomas, 454.
Hand, John, 465.
Handford, or Handforde, Humphrey, afterwards Sir Humphrey, 20.
....., ..., letter from, 1623 : 54.
Hanmer, John, Commissioner at Barbadoes, 313.
Hannah, the, 421.
Hapgood, William, letter from, 1638 : 267.
Happy Return, the, 236, 238, 248, 262, 267, 269, 272, 275, 277, 291, 313, 375.
Harbottle, Mathew, 132, 146, 158, 172, 187, 275.
....., ..., instructions to, 164, 165.
....., ..., wife of, 172, 178, 275.
Harcourt, Robert, 9, 18, 79, 218.
....., ..., grant to, 15.
Harden, Robert, 353.
Harding, Robert, 367.
....., ... (of Dublin), 466.
Hardingham, Thomas, 412.
Hardwick, Lt. Ralph, 454.
Hardy, John, 438.
Harmar, or Harmer, Ambrose, 252, 294.
....., ..., petition of, 251.
Harrington, Sir James, 475.
Harris, Alice, planter in Virginia, petition of, 91.
....., John, 397, 417.
....., ..., petitions of, 417, 452.
....., Serj. John, 46.
....., Capt. Vincent, 136.
Harrison, George, 25, 52.
....., ..., letters from—
1622 : 29.
1623 : 36.
.. .., ..., death and estates of, 61, 69, 74.
....., John, 52, 69.
....., ..., letters to—
1622 : 29.
1623 : 36.
1624 : 61.
1625 : 74.
....., John, Sheriff of the Somers Islands, 32.
....., Thomas, 386.
....., Mr., minister in Virginia, 330.
Harrope, Virginia, 117.
Hart, Alderman, 1.
....., John, agent for the island of Tortuga, 131, 132, 135, 138, 140, 141, 144, 152, 153, 157, 158, 165, 166, 172, 173, 175, 176, 186, 193, 196.
....., ..., wife of, 175, 176, 196, 215, 290.
Hart, John, son of, 165.
....., John, 57, 74.
....., Thomas, 426.
..... of London, the, 349.
Hartford (New England), 465.
Hartlett, George, 249.
Hartley, Thomas, 139.
Harvard College, New England, 418.
Harvey, Col., 431.
..... Capt. John, Commissioner in Virginia, 1624; Governor of Virginia, 1628, afterwards Sir John, 9, 18, 53, 54, 59, 69, 77, 89, 92, 95, 117, 121, 124, 134, 138, 176, 183, 184, 189, 190, 207–209, 211, 216–218, 225, 231, 234, 237, 239, 240, 242, 245, 252, 253, 264, 274, 281, 286, 287, 289, 302, 310, 314.
....., ..., commissions to, 88, 232.
....., ..., goes to Virginia, 100, 113.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1624: 58.
1629: 100.
1630: 113 (2), 116 (2), 118 (3).
1631: 129.
1632: 151.
1633: 160.
1634: 175, 176, 184, 193.
1635: 195, 201 (2), 212.
1636: 221, 233, 238, 241 (4).
1637: 244, 245, 250, 260.
1638: 262, 263, 266, 276.
1639: 287, 288 (2), 289 (3), 293, 294.
1640: 311.
....., ..., letters to—
1628: 94.
1629: 96.
1630: 116 (2).
1631: 125, 133 (2), 134.
1634: 190 (3).
1635: 208.
1636: 243.
1638: 282.
....., ..., proposals by, touching Virginia, 99, 100.
....., ..., salary of, 99, 100, 116, 129, 151, 160, 184, 276, 285.
....., ..., arrival in England, 212.
....., ..., declaration of, 212.
....., ..., memorials of, 214, 221, 231.
....., ..., requests the King's warrant to come to England, 311.
....., ..., desires one of the King's ships to take him to Virginia, 221.
Harwar, Samuel, 467.
Harwood, Sir Edward, patent to, 123.
....., John, 452.
....., Thomas, 212, 214.
Harwyn, William, 457.
Hastler, Capt., 269, 272.
Hathorne, Capt. William, 392.
Hatterell, George, 278.

Havanna, the, 118, 119.
Havercamp, Godfrey, 385.
Hawes, Nathaniel, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404, 427, 428, 431, 432.
Hawkes, Samuel, 353.
Hawkins, Sir John, voyages of, 16.
....., Richard, 472.
....., ..., Richard, son of, 472.
....., Thomas, 274.
....., a shipwright, 172.
Hawks, from New England, 215.
Hawkyns, Richard, Councillor of Barbadoes, 476, 479, 481.
Hawley, Gabriel, Surveyor of Virginia, 172, 291, 244.
....., Capt. Henry, Councillor and Governor of Barbadoes, 172, 240, 286, 292, 299, 300, 305–307, 313, 317, 365, 476, 479, 481, 484, 487.
....., ..., commission to, 119.
....., ..., warrant to, 292.
....., ..., articles against, 300.
....., ..., resigns government of Barbadoes, 313.
....., ..., estate of, 317.
....., ..., Kinborough, wife of, petitions of, 292, 305.
....., Jerome, Treasurer and Councillor of Virginia, 239, 242–244, 251, 260, 264, 285.
....., ..., letters from—
1636 : 239, 242.
1637 : 244.
1638 : 266, 273, 274 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 250.
....., ..., salary of, 274.
....., Capt. William, 313.
Haworth, ——, 472.
....., Katherine, widow of, 472.
Hay, James, 2nd Earl of Carlisle, Councillor for New England, Governor of the Caribbee Islands, 83, 85, 96–98, 101, 104, 105, 108, 195, 204, 240, 243, 254, 256, 258, 282, 284, 286, 291, 292, 308, 377, 485, 487–489.
....., ..., patent to, 85, 91, 97, 348.
....., ..., commission to, 86.
....., ..., grant by, 322.
....., ..., commissions from, 101, 119.
....., ..., letters to—
1628 : 94 (2).
1630 : 108.
1631 : 124.
....., ..., feoffees of, 317.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 1637 : 251.
....., ..., petition of trustees for the creditors of, 435.
....., ..., secretary to, *see* Boswell, William.
....., ..., chambers of (Whitehall), documents dated from, 204, 206.
Hay, James, 3rd Earl of Carlisle, 240, 281, 290–292, 295, 299, 300, 305, 306, 313, 317, 323, 344, 355, 435, 483, 486, 490, 494.
....., ..., grant and patent from, 327, 385.
....., ..., letters to, 1639 : 299, 300.
....., ..., patent to, 343.
....., ..., petitions of, 282, 283, 294, 300, 308, 322.
....., Archibald, 105, 295, 306, 308, 322.
....., ..., petitions of, 254, 294, 300.
....., Sir James, 105, 295, 306, 322.
....., ..., petitions of, 254, 294, 300, 308.
....., Peter, Commissioner at Barbadoes, 313.
....., ..., commission to, 305.
....., Lieut., 108.
....., Mr., 372.
Hayes, William, 454.
Hayne, Major-Gen., 431.
....., ..., Elizabeth, widow of, 431.
Haynes, John, Governor of Massachusetts, 1634 : 180.
Haythorne, Gilbert, 455.
....., ..., Bridget, widow of, 455.
Hayward, Nicholas, 395, 398.
Hazard, Henry, 387.
Heamans, Roger, 434.
Heamer, Mrs., 36.
....., ..., daughter of, 36.
Heath, John, 166.
....., Sir Robt., Solicitor-General, afterwards Attorney-General and Chief Justice; Commissioner for Virginia and the Caribbee Islands, 71, 102, 107–109, 113, 115, 117, 118, 129–131, 254.
....., ..., letters from—
1623 : 51.
1624 : 63, 65, 69, 71.
1625 : 73.
1627 : 86.
1630 : 103.
....., ..., letters to—
1624 : 63, 69, 70.
1626 : 79.
1628 : 88.
1631 : 128, 130, 136.
....., ..., articles between De Sancé and, concerning Carolina, 109, 111.
Hector, the, petition of owners of, 245.
Heddoze, Thos., Mayor of Weymouth, 242.
Hele, Wm., Mayor of Plymouth, letter from, 1630: 118.
Helen, the, 145.
Helme, Christopher, 326.
Hemmings, Capt., 181.
Henderson, Archibald, discovery by, 275.
Hendy, Wm., Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354.
Henricus or Henrico, City, Virginia, 22, 39, 67.

Henrietta Maria, Queen, Gentleman Sewer to, *see* Hawley, Jerome.

Henrietta, island of, 126, 130, 132, 167, 187, 188, 202, 210, 221, 222, 228, 231, 232, 249, 255, 258.

....., patent of, 123.

....., Governor of, *see* Carter, Capt. Andrew.

....., minutes of meetings of adventurers to, 1630 : 121.

....., planters taken to, 227.

Henry IV., king of France, 15, 453.

....., ..., grants from, 4, 9, 111.

....., Prince, son of King James I., 11, 14.

....., the, 207

Herbert, Wm., 22nd Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain, 26.

....., ..., grants to, 8, 17, 84.

....., Philip, 23rd Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, 91, 96–98, 104, 191, 294, 303, 324, 331, 488.

....., ..., grants to, 87, 260.

....., ..., letter from, 1628 : 90.

....., ..., letter to, 1629 : 97.

....., ..., petition of, 307.

....., ..., 24th Earl of Pembroke, 372.

....., Col. Wm., 339.

Hercules, the, 67.

Hereford, 405.

Herne, Nathaniel, 451.

....., ..., petition of, 448.

Herricke, John, petition of, 172.

Hersent, Daniel, 350.

Hertford, 1st Marquis of, *see* Seymour, William.

Hesilrig, Sir Arthur, 324, 372, 373, 394, 396.

Heveningham, Mr., 336, 347.

Hext, Sir Edw., letter from, 1618: 19.

Heydon, Sir John, letter from, 1629 : 101.

....., Mr., 319.

Hickman, Mr., 267.

Hide, William, 455.

Higgenson, or Higginson, Hump., Councillor of Virginia, 310, 340.

Higgins, Thomas, 201.

Highgate, letter dated from, 92.

Hilkins, Major John, 462.

Hill, Charles, 416.

....., Henry, 427.

....., Richard, 379, 380.

....., Thomas, 281, 299.

....., Major William, 454.

....., Captain Wm., Governor of Newfoundland, 481.

Hilliard, Henry, 454, 466, 472.

....., ..., Clement, wife of, 454, 466.

....., Colonel William, 346, 347, 443.

....., ..., proposals for reducing Barbadoes by, 346, 347.

Hilliyard, Charles, 488, 489.

Hilton, Captain, Governor of Tortuga, or the Isle of Association, 1631: 132, 133, 151, 153, 157–162, 164, 165, 170, 172–175, 187, 203, 206.

....., ..., commission to, agreed on, 201.

....., ..., estate of, to be sequestered, 201.

....., Captain John, 235.

Hincksman, Richard, petition of, 423.

Hinckson, Jos., 185, 211.

Hinton, Thomas, Councillor of Virginia, 175, 216.

Hird, William, 127.

....., ..., wife of, 127.

Hispaniola, 3, 16, 124, 235, 244, 279, 419, 432, 482.

Hix, William, 445.

Hobson, Captain John, Councillor of Virginia, 246, 253, 340.

Hoddesdon, Mr., 1.

Hodges, Francis, Treasurer for Jamaica, 9, 434, 438, 440, 464, 469.

Hodgson, Bryan, 454.

Hogg Island, Virginia, persons living in, 57, 72.

Holcroft, Captain, 67.

Holden, Randal, agent for New Plymouth, 325, 326.

Holderness, Earl of, *see* Ramsay, John.

Holdip, Captain James (?), 383.

....., Captain, afterwards Colonel Richard, 376, 379, 386, 387, 394, 446, 472.

Hole, William, 7.

Holland, 26, 27, 77, 110, 144, 184, 195, 196, 214, 218, 235, 263, 264, 267–269, 290, 294, 316, 375, 377, 378, 386, 389, 439.

....., soldiers who have served in, 112.

....., *see also* Dutch, the.

....., Earl of, *see* Rich, Henry.

....., Cornelius, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, and Governor of that Company, 324, 331, 372, 373, 396, 402, 404, 405.

....., ..., commission to, 449.

....., Henry, 455.

....., Valentine, 269.

Hollanders, the, 26, 425.

....., prohibited to trade with Virginia, 63.

Holles, John, 12th Earl of Clare, 492.

Holligrove, Mr., 161, 162, 163.

Holsworth, *see* Oldsworth.

Holyrood House, letter dated from, 119.

Honduras, Bay of, 124, 225.

Honor, the, 315, 321, 322, 391, 397, 411, 417.

Honywood, Benoni, 438.

Hook, or Hooke, Captain Francis, Councillor of Virginia and Captain of Point Comfort, Virginia, 201, 212, 250, 287, 291.

....., or Hooke, Capt., 158, 160–162, 164, 202, 210, 228, 249.

....., John, 472.

....., Nathaniel, 289.

Hooke, William, Councillor of Maine, New England, 309.
Hooker, Thomas, 180, 259 (2).
Hooper, Anthony, 298.
....., ..., petition of, 236.
....., Colonel Robert, 432, 452.
....., ..., petitions of, 427, 451.
....., Mr., 468.
Hope, Major Richard, 446.
....., Mary, 446.
....., ..., petition of, 446.
....., the, 407, 465.
..... of Copenhagen, the, 422, 423.
Hopewell, the, 162, 224, 231, 235, 245, 247, 248, 309, 310, 317, 318, 360, 389, 417, 418, 443, 447.
Hopewell Adventure, the, 391, 397.
Hopkins, Edward, Commissioner of the Navy, 386, 391, 399, 414.
....., ..., petition of, 284.
....., Eliezer, 17, 45.
....., George, 400.
....., Jonas, 455.
....., ..., Elizabeth, widow of, 455.
Hopton, Sir Arthur, Ambassador in Spain, 316.
Hore, Daniel, 344.
Horne, John, 395.
....., Holland, 437.
Horsey, Howard, petition of, 303.
Horwood, Mr., 471.
....., Thomas, *see* Harwood.
Hosier, Thomas, 454.
How, Captain Daniel, 455.
....., Daniel, 298, 302.
....., George, 477.
Howard, Charles, Earl of Nottingham, Lord High Admiral, 19.
....., Henry, Earl of Northampton, grant to, 21.
....., ..., letter from, 1612 : 14.
....., Henry Frederick, Lord Maltravers, 153, 204, 257, 282, 305.
....., ..., licences to stamp farthing tokens, 285, 290.
....., Thomas, Earl of Arundel, 21, 23, 26, 32, 37, 204.
....., ... grant to, 25.
....., Thomas, Earl of Suffolk, grants to, 8 13.
....., Thomas, 472.
Howell, Edward, 298, 302.
Howorth, John, 445.
Hubberly, William, 379, 383.
Hubbert, Hugh, 267.
Hudleston, Capt. John, 385.
Huddlestone, Lieut. Thomas, 462.
Hudson, Edward, 229, 231.
....., ..., agreement with, 224.
....., ..., 105.
Hudson's Bay, 285.
..... River, 171, 216, 274.
...., Dutch plantation near, 153.
Hughes, John, 477.
....., Thomas, 455.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 455, 472.
Hughs, Lewis, 72.
Hull, 257.
Hulston, William, 454.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 454.
Humphrey, Capt. John, Governor of Providence Island, 96, 153, 155, 317-320.
....., ..., letter to, 1641 : 320.
....., ..., petition of, 120.
Humphreys, Col. John, 462, 472.
Humphry, Thomas, 445.
Huncks, Serjeant-Major, Lieut.-Governor of the Island of Association, afterward, Governor of Barbadoes, 1639 : 9, 105 245, 286, 291, 300, 305, 306, 313, 317.,
....., ..., letter from, 1639 : 299.
Hungerford, Mr., 236, 238.
Hunt, Edward, 455.
....., Ensign Henry, 454.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 454.
....., Serjeant-Major John, Secretary and Councillor of Providence Island, 126, 178, 182, 183, 186, 203, 215, 229, 319.
....., Capt. Robt., Governor, Commander of the Black Rock, and a Councillor of War for Providence Island, 221-224, 226, 230-232, 234, 255, 271, 277, 279.
.... commission and instructions to, 227, 279.
...., letters to—
1637 : 247.
1639 : 296.
...., salary of, 255.
...., family of, 223.
....., Thomas (? John), 210.
Hunter, Nicholas, 278.
Hurd, William, 130.
....., ..., wife of, 130.
Hurons, the, 134.
Hurst, Richard, petition of, 254.
Hutchinson, Richard, Treasurer of the Navy, 435, 437, 441.
Hybbins, Mr., 275.
Hyde, Sir Edward, Lord Treasurer, Lord Chancellor, and Earl of Clarendon, 483, 490.
....., ..., commission to, 492.

I.

Iceland, 171.
Ince, Randall, 211, 223, 231, 278.
Increase of London, the, 349, 359.
Indian Kings, 41. *See also* Great Pawatan.
..... chiefs, 5, 48.
..... women and children, 148, 187, 203.
Indians, the, 68, 75, 105, 111, 124, 149, 150, 159, 160, 162–164, 168, 169, 186, 187, 189, 191, 194, 203, 217, 265, 270, 272, 316, 380, 441, 497; *see also*—
Abbadakest;
Apachaniken;
Appochankeno;
Auwashousse;
Canaunicus;
Caribbees, the;
Criolians, the;
Fahanida;
Great Pawatan [Powhatan];
Hurons, the;
Mixan;
Narragansetts, the;
Otiotan;
Pamunkeys, the;
Papa Whinett;
Pascaticons, the;
Potowmacs, the;
Pessicus;
Pocahuntas;
Susquehannahs, the;
Tomanick.
....., description of the, 6, 7.
....., conversion and education of, 22, 49, 111, 340.
....., English, assaulted by, 6, 43, 67, 239.
....., massacre of English by (22 March, 1622): 31, 32, 38, 68.
....., trade with, 19, 21, 27, 34, 66, 164, 169, 321, 444.
....., treatment of, 87.
....., visit England, 7.
....., wars with, 56, 59, 67, 70, 71, 80, 113, 260.
....., peace with, 67, 68, 100, 109, 208.
....., killed, poisoned, robbed, and taken prisoners, 35, 48, 57, 69, 71, 226.
....., interpreter to, *see* Poole, Robert.
..... (of Canada), 98, 99, 103, 142, 145.
...., trade with, 103, 128, 136, 156, 470.
..... (of Guiana), 37, 78, 374.
..... (of Maryland), 329, 339.
..... (of New England), 6, 33, 120, 140, 144, 155, 156, 285, 336.
...., proclamation concerning, 122, 140.
..... (of Newfoundland), massacre of Frenchmen by, 303.
Indians (of Newfoundland), trade with, 303.
..... (of Virginia), 5, 6, 10, 17, 18, 39, 41–43, 48, 49, 56, 63, 66, 76, 79, 80, 87, 116, 154, 212, 250, 268, 269.
Indian bridge plantation (Barbadoes), the, 488.
..... plantation eastward (Barbadoes), the, 488.
..... Thicket, Virginia, persons living at, 57.
Ilford, William, 312.
Immans, Robert, 387.
Indigo, 168, 185, 202, 225, 314, 439.
....., price and sale of, 317, 318.
Ingham, Jonas, 477.
Ingle, Capt. Richard, 331–335, 337.
Ingoldsby, Col., 394.
Ingram, David, 2.
....., Eliz., 438.
Inskip, James, 454.
....., ..., Abigail, widow of, 454.
Inwood, William, petition of, 154.
Ipswich, letter dated from, 174.
Ire, Capt. John, 118.
Ireland, 28, 63, 71, 95, 125, 154, 285, 290, 368, 369, 397, 418, 425, 466.
....., Lord Deputies of, *see*—
Cromwell, Henry;
Wentworth, Thomas Viscount.
....., Committee for, 353.
Irish, transportation of, to America and Jamaica, 401, 407, 409, 419, 426, 428, 430, 431, 441, 458.
....., the, in Barbadoes and Montserrat, 420, 481, 483, 487.
..... beef, 163.
..... pirates, 419.
..... soldiers, 95.
Irish and Scottish affairs, Committee for, 403, 411.
....., papers referred to, 362, 381, 400, 402, 412.
....., reports of, 433.
Irstead, co., Norfolk, 418.
Isaac, Nicholas, 455.
Isabella, the Infanta, 84.
Isham, Humphrey, 161, 166.
Isle Plowden, *see* Long Island.
Isles, Mr., 378.

J.

Jackson, Capt., 316–319, 327.
....., Martha, 472.
....., ..., John, son of, 472.
....., William, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
....., Mr., 223, 224.

Jacob, Abraham, letter from, 1628: 94.
....., Sir John, Commissioner for the Caribbee Islands, 254.
....., ..., letter from, 1638: 274.
Jacobopolis, Virginia, 7.
Jalap, 185.
Jamaica, 16, 124, 148, 419, 428, 432, 440, 441, 455, 456, 458–460, 462–464, 467, 468, 477, 479, 480, 490, 491.
....., documents dated from, 1660: 480 (2), 482, 485 (2), 489.
....., taken possession of by the English, 429.
....., considerations, memorials, proposals, and report concerning, 456, 491 (3), 492.
....., advice boats to be built for, 431.
....., fortifications of, 491.
....., government of, 491.
....., number of inhabitants in, 429, 492.
....., want of ministers in, 459.
....., mortality in, 442.
....., proclamation to encourage persons to go to, 431.
....., removal of people from Eleuthera, Nevis, New England, and St. Christopher's, to, 429, 430, 450, 453.
....., persons transported to, 434, 442, 445–448, 450, 451, 465, 476.
....., women, Irish children, and Scotch and Irish men sent to, 430, 431, 441, 491.
....., prisoners sent to, 433.
....., ships bound to, 431, 441, 446–448, 467.
....., soldiers for, 443, 446.
....., land allotted to officers and soldiers in, 431.
....., names of officers and soldiers to whom arrears are due, or who lost their lives in, 436, 454, 455, 462, 469, 472, 477.
....., supplies for, 429–432, 433 (2), 434–438, 440, 441–444, 447, 448, 452, 453, 456, 458–461, 490.
....., trade of, 436, 459, 460.
....., commodities to be free from customs, 441, 492.
....., Commander-in-Chief, or Chief Governor in, *see* Brayne, Colonel William.
....., Commander-in-Chief of the land forces in, *see* D'oyley, Colonel Edward.
....., Commander-in-Chief of the sea forces in, *see* Goodson, Admiral William.
....., Commissioners to New England from, *see*—
Broughton, Thomas;
Crispin, William;
Madison, Robert.
....., **Treasurer for**, *see* Hodges, Francis.
Jamaica, Committee for, 429–431, 434, 438, 440, 446, 448; *see also*—
Disbrowe, General;
Fienes, Lord;
Jones, Colonel;
Lambert, Lord;
Lisle, Lord;
Sydenham, Colonel.
....., ..., petition to, 435.
....., and West Indies, Committee for managing affairs in, 446, 448–450, 452, 455, 459, 464, 468, 475, 488; *and see*—
Alderne, Captain Thomas;
Bridge, Colonel Tobias;
Limbrey, Captain John;
Mills, Colonel John;
Noell, Martin;
Pickering, Sir Gilbert;
Povey, Thomas;
Salmon, Colonel Edward;
Talbot, Colonel;
Thompson, John;
White, Lieut.-Colonel;
Winthrop, Colonel.
....., ..., letters and reports of—
1656: 449, 450.
1657: 456, 458, 460, 461.
1658: 464, 468, 470.
James I., King of England, 5, 7–9, 13, 15, 16, 18, 23–26, 28–31, 33, 37, 40, 44–55, 58, 59, 61, 62, 65, 69, 70, 73–76, 82, 101, 104, 135, 142, 143, 154, 182, 201, 218, 246, 336, 405, 484, 496–498.
....., ..., grants, patents, and commissions from, 5, 42, 44, 77, 195, 449, 481.
....., ..., knights created by, 20.
....., ..., letters from—
1623: 49, 54.
1624: 60, 63, 70.
....., ..., letters and petitions to—
1612: 14 (2).
1613: 15.
1620: 25.
1622: 35.
1623: 38, 51, 54, 56.
1624: 65, 71.
1625: 74, 75, 76.
James, Colonel, 410.
....., Capt., President of Association Island, 313, 316.
....., Captain, 476.
....., Richard, 229, 278, 299.
....., ..., wife of, 278.
....., Jos., widow of, 454.
....., Mr., 242.
....., the, 28, 80, 236–238, 244, 397.
..... of London, the, 209, 306.
James City, Virginia, 8, 10, 12, 22, 36, 39, 40, 66, 67, 116, 117, 154, 158, 256, 268, 285, 288, 321.

James City, Virginia, building of, 7.
....., assembly held at, 59.
....., corporation of, *see* Pasbehaighs.
....., the Main and island, muster of, 72.
....., famine at, 10.
....., inn built at, 38,
....., letters dated from, 8, 9, 11, 29, 36, 41, 43, 56, 58, 59, 61, 70–72, 74, 77, 79–81, 84, 86, 88 (2), 90, 138, 175, 176, 243, 245 (2), 250, 262, 263 (2), 264, 266, 268, 273, 274 (2), 281, 288, 289 (3), 291 (2), 293 (2), 294, 309, 310 (3), 311 (2).
....., persons living at, 57.
....., , ort of, 287.
....., Provost Marshal of, 22.
James Fort, Virginia, 6, 7.
James Island, Virginia, 151, 269.
....., persons living in, 57.
James River, Virginia, 6, 12, 66, 110, 116, 232.
....., discovery about, 360.
Jane, the, 407.
Jarmin, Capt. William, 391.
Jeaffreson, John, 75, 473.
Jeffreys, John, 397, 426, 427, 431.
....., ..., petitions of, 418, 430.
....., William, grant to, 137.
Jelly, James, 175.
Jenings, Mr., 347.
Jenkins, Evan, 211.
....., James, 348.
....., John, 408.
Jenks, Thomas, Clerk of the Stores of Providence Island, 126, 202, 316–318.
Jennens or Jennings, Abraham, 31, 34, 36, 76, 312, 316.
Jenner, Thomas, petition of, 444.
Jennings, James, 472.
....., ..., Theodore, father of, 472.
....., John, 385, 388–392.
Jessop, William, Secretary of the Company for Providence Island, afterwards Commissioner for the Somers Islands, and Clerk of the Council (of State), 122, 130, 135, 147, 178, 184, 197, 206, 209, 210, 320, 235, 252, 257, 260, 269, 285, 294, 319, 327, 332, 333, 404, 426.
Jesuits, the, 15, 94, 98, 104, 106, 110, 304, 456.
..... College, 108.
Jobson, John, 272.
Jegan, Philip, 461.
John IV., King of Portugal, 383, 405, 425, 462.
John, the, 361, 390, 393, 397, 399, 402.
..... Adventure, of New England, the, 356.
..... Baptist, the, 426.
..... Baptista, the, 437.
..... and Barbary, of Ipswich, the, 232.
..... of Bristol, the, 412.
John and Francis, the, 34, 66, 67.
..... and Katherine, the, 391, 397, 411, 417, 452.
..... and Thomas, the, 391, 411.
John's Parish, Barbadoes, 443.
Johnson, Edward, Commissioner for the Caribbee Islands, 254.
....., Fred., Councillor and Secretary of Providence Island, 228, 230, 231, 248, 271.
....., George, petition of, 1633 : 171.
....., Isaac, 112.
....., ..., Lady Arbella, wife of, 112.
....., Philip, 242.
....., Alderman Sir Robert, 29, 31, 39, 44, 54.
....., ..., charges against, 60.
....., ..., letter from, 1623 : 54.
....., Robert, 423.
Johnstone, Mr. Secretary, of the Island of Association, 227.
....., ..., wife of, 227.
Jonathan, the, 367.
Jones, Eliz., 229.
....., Hugh, 454.
....., Colonel, Philip, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 340, 343, 402, 410, 416, 428, 430, 436, 437, 439, 448, 450, 463, 469.
....., ..., letter to, 1656 : 443.
....., Capt., 35, 77.
....., Capt. Thomas, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354.
....., ..., commission to, 416.
....., Sir William, Commissioner for Virginia, 1623 : 52.
....., ..., commission to, 44.
Jordan, Cicely, 46.
....., ..., husband of, 46.
Jordan's journey, Virginia, muster of, 72.
Joscelyn, Henry, Councillor of Maine, New England, 309.
....., Sir Thomas, Councillor of Maine New England, 309.
....., Mr., 379, 391, 392.
Joseph, the, 28.
Judkin, Jonathan, 455.
....., ..., Abigail, widow of, 455.
Juxon, Nicholas, 452.
....., ..., petition of, 450.
....., William, Bishop of London, Lord Treasurer, 302, 307.

K.

Katherine, the, 38, 441.

Kaynell, Colonel Christopher, Governor of Antigua, 411, 420, 436, 440, 443, 446, 473.

....., ..., letter from, 1656 : 443.

....., ..., petitions and proposals of, 439, 443, 445.

Kearke, *see* Kirke.

Keate, Jonathan, 433.

....., ..., petition of, 432.

Keeler, Arthur, 472.

....., ..., John, father of, 472.

Kelsey, Lieut.-Colonel, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 402.

Kemp, Richard, Secretary and Councillor for Viginia, 1634–1640 : 9, 213, 245, 246, 250, 263, 264, 269, 274, 287, 292, 301, 302, 305, 311, 314.

....., ..., brick house in Virginia, built by, 288.

....., ..., letters from—
1635 : 207.
1636 : 232.
1638 : 263, 268 (2).
1639 : 289, 293.
1640 : 309, 310 (3), 311 (2).

....., ..., petitions of, 191, 263, 314.

....., ..., salary of, 263.

....., ..., licence to come to England, 305.

....., ..., arrives in England, 314.

....., ——, 487.

Kempo Sabada, 313.

Kempthorne, William, 77.

Kendall, Thomas, 425, 487, 489.

Kendrick, Mr., 187.

Kennebec river, 204, 376, 378, 401.

Kensington, letter dated from, 65.

Kent, 184.

....., Isle of, 129, 172, 176, 191 (2), 208, 231, 267, 339.

....., endeavours to remove settlers upon, 208, 280.

....., inhabitants of, slain by Marylanders, 209, 280.

Ker (?), Jo. letter from, 1634 : 178.

Kettleby, Captain John, Governor of Nevis, 385.

Key, ——, Minister of Association Island, 169, 196, 210, 215, 220, 233.

....., Peter, 196, 233.

Keye, Captain Henry, 140.

Kiccowtan, Virginia, 22, 42.

....., fort at, 67.

....., letter dated from, 74.

Kiffin, Wm., petition of, 425.

Kightley, Thos., 55, 56.

Killigrew, Sir Robt., Commissioner for Virginia, 74, 130.

....., Sir Wm., letter from, 1629: 102.

Killultagh, Viscount, *see* Conway, Edw., Lord.

King Goodman, 167.

....., Henry, letter from, 1628: 90.

....., Richard, 417.

....., Capt. Wm., petition of, 107.

King David, the, 400, 411.

King of Poland, the, 408.

King's Fort, Somers Islands, Lieut. of, *see* Thorpe, Wm.

Kingship, against, 350, 361.

Kingston, Hen., 454.

....., ..., Avis, widow of, 454.

....., Thos., 293.

....., ..., widow of, 293.

Kingswell, Edward, 194, 197, 207.

....., ..., letter from, 1636: 198.

....., ..., petition of, 190.

Kirke, Capt. David, afterwards Sir David, 98, 99, 103, 108, 114, 117, 129–131, 135, 145, 155, 294, 306, 315, 328, 350, 351, 354, 355, 363, 371–374, 376–378, 381, 382, 395, 396, 400–404, 412, 415, 416, 481.

....., ..., grants to, 260 (2).

....., ..., grant of arms to, 137.

....., ..., letters from—
1636 : 219.
1639 : 304.
1640 : 315.

....., ..., petition of, 1631 . 128.

....., ..., wife of, 381.

....., David, son of the preceding, 481.

....., Eliz., mother of Sir David, 145.

....., Geo., 135, 481.

....., Jas., 219, 401, 415, 416.

....., ..., grant of arms to, 136.

....., ..., petition of, 415.

....., Jarvis, 114, 128–130.

....., ..., widow of, 114.

....., John, 307, 333, 481, 482.

....., ..., letter from, 1636: 219.

....., ..., petitions of, 415, 484, 485, 494.

....., Capt., after Sir Lewis, 481, 482, 485, 488, 496, 498.

....., ..., grant of arms to, 137.

....., ..., letter from, 1631: 134.

....., ..., petitions of, 415, 481, 484, 485, 494.

....., Philip, son of Sir David, 481.

....., Capt. Thos., 96, 98, 99, 102, 103, 106, 107.

....., ..., grant of arms to, 137.

....., ..., letter to, 1632: 143.

Kirkes, family of the, 472, 481, 485, 488.

Kirton, Wm., Councillor of Barbadoes, 365, 494.

Kiskaick, or Kiskyack (Virginia), *see* Chiskiack.
Kittery, 392, 393.
Kittlebewter, Rich., 406.
Knight, Geo., 454.
....., ..., Elizabeth, widow of, 454.
....., Mr., 222, 223.
Knightley, Rich., patent to, 123.
....., Robt., 421, 432, 460, 472.
....., ..., petitions of, 467, 470.
Knipe, Allan, petition of, 418.
Knockfergus, 441, 443.
Knott, Thos., 454.
....., ..., Barbara, widow of, 454.

L.

Laborne, Mons., 470, 474-476.
....., ..., articles against, 469.
....., ..., father of, 469.
Laconia, province of, 138, 415, 479.
....., ..., grant of, 102, 402.
....., ..., Company of Adventurers for, 138.
Lake, Capt. Jacob, Governor of Nevis, 474.
....., Thomas, 465.
Lambe, Sir John, Dean of the Arches Court of Canterbury, 214.
Lambert, Maj.-Gen. Lord, 412, 413, 417, 428, 430, 432, 437, 450, 452.
....., Lieut.-Col. Simon, Speaker of the Assembly of Barbadoes, 486.
....., Henry, 498.
....., ..., wife of, 498.
Lambeth House, 423.
Lampley, Charles, 472.
....., ..., Nicholas, father of, 472.
Lamy, Hugh, Receiver-General in Carolina, 115.
....., ..., grant to, 103.
....., ..., power of attorney to, 129.
Lane, Alice, 457.
....., Ralph, letters from, 1585: 2, 3 (3).
....., Richard, Councillor for Providence Island, 155, 159-162, 164, 172, 196, 197, 199, 202-204, 211, 222, 249, 269, 278, 319.
....., ..., instructions to, 164 (2), 165.
....., ..., sent prisoner to England, 317.
....., ..., salary of, 193.
....., ..., wife of, 172.
....., Thomas, 259.
....., ..., letter from, 1637: 258.
Langford, Capt. Abraham, 485.
Langham, Capt. Henry, 433.
Langton, ——, 20.
Larkin, Benjamin, 454.
Lathrop, Mr., Pastor at Scituate, 194.
Latimer, Jo., 229, 249.
Latour, Mons., *see* Delatour.
Laud, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, 259 (2), 272, 302-304, 308, 310, 311, 314.
....., ..., commissions to, 177, 232.
....., ..., letters to—
1634: 174.
1635: 218.
1637: 258.
1638: 266, 273, 283.
1639: 304.
....., ..., minutes by, 285.
Laudonnière, René, 119.
Laurel of London, the, 417.
Lawne, Capt., plantation of (Virginia), 22.
Lawrence, Henry, President of the Council of State, letter from, 1654: 412.
....., Sir John, petition of, 154.
Lawson, Vice-Admiral, 480.
....., Samuel, 461.
Lea, Capt., 201.
....., Philip, 464, 468.
Leader, Richard, Agent for the Province of Maine, New England, 359, 386, 392.
Leake, Capt., 105.
....., Mr., 1.
Leather, English, 458.
Le Bas, James, petitions of, 418, 419.
Le Breton, Capt. Nicholas, 418.
Leca, Jan, and family, 499.
Lecheilles, Jacques de, 499.
Le Cusac, General, 111.
Lee, Anne, 472.
....., Humphrey, 459, 460.
....., ..., petition of, 459.
....., Col. Richard, 430, 431, 433.
....., ..., his plate from Virginia seized, 430.
....., Richard, 424, 467.
Leech, Mr., 248.
Leere, Peter, 452.
....., ..., petition of, 451.
Leeward Islands, the 480; *see also* Caribbee Islands, the.
Legay, Peter, 350.
Legaye, Isaac, petition of, 236.
Le Gean, Pontus, and family, 499.
Le Have Fort of, 469, 470, 474-476, 478.
....., ..., restitution of, demanded, 470.
....., ..., commander of, *see* Wolseley, Ralph.
Leicester, John, 222, 225.
....., ..., instructions to, 225.
....., ..., letter to, 1636: 238.
....., Ralph, 278, 318, 320.
Leigh, Capt. Charles, letter from, 1604: 5.
Le Jeune, Gregoire, and family, 499.

Lenox, Duke of, *see* Stuart, Lodovick.
Lenthall, William, Master of the Rolls, 331.
Le Pont, ——, 98, 99.
Le Rou, Jan, and family, 499.
Le Roy, Jerome, and family, 499.
Lesnier, Michel, and family, 499.
Leverett, Capt. John, Commander of Forts in Acadia, 333, 435, 437, 438, 444, 451, 459, 461, 463, 464, 466, 471, 495.
....., ..., instructions for, 495.
....., ..., licence to, 335.
....., ..., petitions of, 450, 452.
....., ..., salary of, 445.
....., Alice, 476.
Leverington, John, 418.
Leverton, Mr., Minister in Providence Island, 319.
....., ..., sent prisoner to England, 317.
Levett, Christopher, Governor of New England, 1628: 45, 47.
....., ..., grant to, 87.
Leviston, Thomas, letter to, 1634: 178.
Lewellin, Robert, 348, 360, 387, 421, 424, 467.
....., ..., petition of, 420.
Lewine, George, 273.
Ley, James, 1st Earl of Marlborough, Lord Treasurer, 116, 242.
....., ..., petition to, 87.
....., Henry, 2nd Earl of Marlborough, 281.
....., ..., petition of, 242.
....., James, 3rd Earl of Marlborough, commission to, 492.
....., ..., petition of, 281.
....., ..., proposals concerning Jamaica by, 491.
Leyden, Brownists of, 21.
....., church of, 21.
Libbins, Mr., 275.
Licques, Peter de, Sieur des Antheux, Receiver-General of Revenue from America, 115, 145, 182.
....., ..., patent to, 144.
....., ..., petition of, 140.
Liclate, Antoine de, and family, 499.
Lilly, James de, 414.
Limbrey, Capt. John, 445.
Limehouse, 56, 489.
....., letters dated from, 289 (2).
Lincoln, Earl of, *see* Clinton, Henry.
Lincoln's Inn, 328.
Lindsey, Earl of, *see*—
Bertie, Robert;
Bertie, Montague.
Lioness, the, 362, 410, 465.
Lisbon, 82, 362, 409.
Lisle, Lord Commissioner, 343, 394, 414, 428, 430, 436, 437, 445, 460, 466.
....., Lawrence, 377.
Lister, Major, 394.
Litchfield, Serjeant Rowland, 454, 455.
....., ..., Rose, widow of, 455.
Little Anne, the, 222, 230.
Littleboy, Robert, 266.
Littlebury, John, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354.
....., ..., commission to, 416.
Little Hopewell, of London, the, 132, 133; *see also* Hopewell, the.
Little, James, the, 36, 38, 40.
Littleton, Sir Edward, Solicitor-General, Commissioner for the Caribbee Islands, afterwards Lord, 253, 254, 309.
....., Nathaniel, Councillor of Virginia, 340.
....., Thomas, 111, 175.
Lizard, the, 214.
Lloyd, Capt., 316.
....., Owen, 394, 409.
Lock, John, 358.
Locke, Thos., letter from, 1619: 21.
Lofthouse, Fr., 224.
Lombard Street, 289.
Lombards, Sieur de, 112.
London, 1, 50, 56, 61, 65, 76, 126, 136–139, 142, 144, 160, 173, 176, 209, 214, 227, 232, 240, 251, 288, 291, 307, 316, 317, 367, 375, 418, 430, 434, 470, 471, 473, 476, 481.
....., Apothecaries of, *see* Yeardley, Ralph.
....., Bishops of, *see* Montaigne, Geo.
....., Chancellor of, *see* Duck, Dr.
....., the City of, 100, 484.
....., letters dated from, 7, 12, 13, 15, 16, 18, 19 (2), 22–24, 31, 44, 51, 52, 59, 61–63, 71, 82, 133, 137, 149, 161, 163, 164, 167 (2), 168, 169, 170 (3), 185, 187, 188 (3), 202, 219, 225, 226, 230, 232 (2), 237, 238, 239, 247 (3), 248 (2), 269, 271, 272, 277 (2), 279, 318, 320, 469.
....., Lord Mayors of, *see*—
1622: Barkham, Sir Ed.
1630: Cambell, James.
1634: Moulson, Sir Thos.
....., Aldermen of, 182.
....., Recorder of, *see* Finch, Heneage.
....., Sheriffs of, 115; and *see* Underwood, Wm.
....., Merchants of, 111, 130, 232, 236, 351, 357, 387, 405.
....., ..., letter to Committee of, 1649: 328.
....., ..., petitions of, 413, 415.
....., pamphlet printed in, 123.
....., port of, 124, 125, 165, 239, 250, 434.
....., streets, 2.
....., John, 409.
..... Merchants, the, a vessel, 156.
Long and Costly, the, 487.
Long, Robert, the, 184, 189, 203, 209–211, 215, 216, 220, 227, 229, 231, 236.
Long Island, (Manati, Matowack, or,) 154, 339, 440, 453, 465.
...., grant of, 204.

Long Island, commodities of, 154.
...., proposals to plant, 154.
.... proposals to transport persons to Jamaica from, 448.
...., sale of lands upon, 298 302.
Longvyll, a seminary priest, 94.
Look-out, the, 457.
Lord Chamberlain, *see* Manchester, Edward, Earl of.
..... Chamberlain of the Household, *see*—
Pembroke, Wm., Earl of;
Pembroke and Montgomery, Philip, Earl of.
..... Chancellor, *see* Hyde, Edward.
..... Chief Baron, *see* Bridgeman, Sir Orlando.
..... Chief Justice of the King's Bench, *see* Bramstone, Sir John.
..... High Admiral, *see* Northumberland, Algernon Earl of.
..... Keeper of the Great Seal, *see*—
Williams, Dr. John.
Coventry, Thos., Lord.
Juxon, Wm., Bishop of London.
..... President of the Council, *see* Conway, Edward, Lord.
..... Privy Seal, *see* Manchester, Henry, Earl of.
..... Steward of the Household, *see* Lenox, Lodovic, Duke of.
..... Treasurer, *see*—
Middlesex, Lionel, Earl of, 1621.
Weston, Rich., Lord, 1624.
Marlborough, Jas., Earl of, 1624.
Hyde, Sir Edward, 1660.
Lords, the House of, 350, 361.
Lotteries, *see* Virginia.
Louis XIII., King of France, 61, 106, 111, 112, 132, 134, 143, 151, 324, 488.
...., grant by, 324, 472.
Love, Capt., 35.
....., John, 103.
....., Sir Thos., letter from, 1626: 82.
....., Mr., 372, 387, 394, 395, 401.
Lovelace, Col. Francis, passes for, 339, 379.
...., petition of, 379.
Lovell, Sir Fras. letter from, 1620: 24.
Loveraine, Capt. Theodore, Commander of the Militia in St. Christopher's, 473.
Loving, Thos., 293.
Low Countries, the, 84.
Lowe, Rich., 171.
Loyalty, the, 448.
Lucas, Henry, Secretary to Lord Dorchester, letter to, 1630: 108.
Lucey, Lucas, petition of, 418.
Ludlowe, George, Councillor of Virginia, 292, 340.
....., Roger, 444.
Lunsford, Sir Thomas, and family, pass to Virginia, 330.
Luttrell, Mr., 323.
Lutzen, Peter, 422.
Lydsey, John, apothecary, 147, 167, 185.
Lymbrey, Captain John, 464.
Lynceus, 258.
Lynch, Captain Thomas, 491.
....., ..., petition of, 491.
Lynen, Mathias, petition of, 462.
Lyon, the, 166.
Lyster, Major, 477
Lytcott, Giles, 392.
Lytton, William, 14.

M.

Mabb, Edward, 307.
Mackerell, Peter, 404.
Mackworth Colonel, 416.
Maddan, John, petitions of, 418, 434.
Madder, 168, 202.
Maddison, Capt. Isaac, Councillor of Virginia, 36, 39, 46.
....., Mary, 46.
Madison, George, 313.
....., Robert, Commissioner for Jamaica, 431.
....., Timothy, 313.
....., William, petition of, 313.
Madrid, 14.
....., letters dated from, 13, 14 (2), 16.
Magellan, Straits of, 16.
Magnus, Lawrence, 422.
Main, the, Virginia (Corporation of James City), persons living in, 57, 72.
Maine (New England), 393, 466, 479.
....., document dated from, 391.
....., grants of the province of, 32, 262, 293.
....., Governor of, *see* Godfrey, Edward.
....., Council of, *see*—
Bonithon, Richard.
Champernoun, Francis.
Godfrey, Edward.
Hooke, William.
Joscelyn, Henry.
Joscelyn, Sir Thomas.
Vines, Richard.
....., Agent for the province of, *see* Leader, Richard.
Mainet, Josua, 114.
Malaga, 409.
..... Merchant, the, 349, 357–359.
Malin, Mr., 470.
Mallory, Horatio, 463, 464.
Maltravers, Lord, *see* Howard, Henry Fredk.

Man, Captain Eustace, 135, 136, 155.
Manati, *see* Long Island.
Manchester, Earls of, *see*—
Montagu, Edward.
Montagu, Henry.
Mandeville, Viscount, *see* Montagu, **Henry.**
....., Lord, *see* Montagu, **Edward.**
Manhatan, *see* New Netherlands.
..... River, 143, 144, 154.
Mannalugan, Island of, 36.
Manniford, John, 404.
Manning, Richard, 179, 183, 184.
Mansell, Mount, 34.
....., Sir Robert, 34, 204.
Manyford, Captain, 452.
....., ..., petition of, 451.
Mapleton, a planter in St. Kitt's, 473.
March, George, 482.
....., ..., pass to St. Kitt's, 375.
....., ..., family of, 375.
Marett, Peter, 473.
Margaret, the, 391, 397, 411.
....., and John, the, 42, 43.
...., attack on, 44.
Margarita, Island of, 316.
Marie de Medicis, Queen of Henry IV. of France, 15.
Marie and Frances, the, 387.
Marigalante, island of, grant of, 85.
Markes, David, petition of, 171.
Mark Lane, 332.
Marlborough, Earl of, Lord Treasurer, *see* Ley, James.
Marlier, Nicolas de Le, and family, 493.
Marowyne River, 414.
Marque, letters of, 114, 226, 333, 356, 360, 397, 407, 409, 410, 412, 431, 432, 442, 491.
Marriot, Robert, 402.
Marsfield, Thomas, petition of, 284.
Marsh, Captain, 171.
....., George, 477.
Marshall, John, 455.
....., ..., Eliza, widow of, 455.
Marshalsea, the, 65, 219, 281, 427.
....., Keeper of the, *see* Verney, Sir Edmond.
Marston, Edward, letters to—
1646 : 327.
1647 : 328.
....., Nathaniel, 165, 167–169, 224, 295, 297, 298.
....., ..., articles of agreement with, 276.
Marston Moor, the, 431, 467, 480.
Marten, Captain George, 345–347.
....., Sir Henry, Judge of the Admiralty, Commissioner for Canada, 103, 107, 108, 120, 121, 130, 176, 184, 197, 219, 258.
Marten, Sir Henry, letters from—
1630 : 106.
1634 : 194.
1635 : 207.
....., ..., letters to—
1630 : 112.
1635 : 214.
....., Thomas, Secretary to the Somers Islands Company, 450.
Martha and Francis, the, 236.
Martin, Antoine, and family, 498.
....., the Armenian, 53.
....., Dick, 16.
....., Jeanne, 499.
....., Captain John, one of the Council of Virginia, 8, 53, 66, 70, 72, 74, 207, 213.
Martinique, 383.
Martin's hundred, Virginia, 22, 43, 80.
....., ..., massacre at, 41.
..... ., ..., persons living at, 57, 72.
Martyn, John, Mayor of Plymouth, 212, 218.
....., ..., letter from, 1635 : 212.
Marvell, Andrew, 462.
Mary of Amsterdam, the, 380.
Mary Fortune, the, 143, 333.
Mary and Francis, the, 350.
Mary Hope, the, 244, 246, 247, 272, 275–277.
Mary and John, the, 236.
Mary of London, the, 295, 297, 298, 308–310, 410.
Mary Margaret, the, 66.
Mary Rose, the, 221.
Maryland, 170, 172, 208, 209, 212, 216, 217, 231, 253, 264, 277, 290, 386, 387, 482.
....., documents dated from, 154, 155.
....., patents for, 42, 152, 190, 442.
....., reasons for the King's grant to Baltimore of, 190.
....., considerations against Baltimore's patent of, 153.
....., validity of patent of, 335, 344.
....., differences with Claybourne concerning, 265.
....., Baltimore's reasons of state concerning, 388.
....., reasons against uniting Virginia to, 9, 388.
....., Virginia averse to plantation of, 193.
....., differences with Virginia concerning boundaries of, 169, 170, 253, 412, 413, 435, 436, 447.
....., fortifications of, *see* St. Innagoes fort.
....., endeavours to alter the government of, 482.
....., persons going or taken to, 171, 359.
....., proposals for transporting Irish to, 458.
....., the King's encouragement to Baltimore's plantation in, 189, 190, 246.
....., pamphlet concerning, 434.
....., Ingle's remonstrance concerning Lord Baltimore's patent and government of, 331–335, 337, 368.

Maryland, petition of adventurers to, 433.
....., religion in, 216.
....., great quantity of silver sent to, 477.
....., ships bound to, 356.
....., stay of ships bound to, 359.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Calvert, Leonard;
Greene, Thomas, 1648;
Stone, Captain William, 1650.
Fendall, Captain Josias.
....., Lord Proprietary of, *see* Baltimore, Lord.
....., Laws enacted in—
1640: 316.
1647: 327.
1648: 328.
1649: 329.
1650: 338.
1651: 353.
1658: 465 (2) 475.
Mascall, Thomas, 296.
Masham, Sir William, 347, 394.
....., Mr., 372, 376.
Mason, Capt. John, Governor of Newfoundland, Vice-President of the Council for, and Vice-Admiral of New England, 25, 138, 153, 157, 204, 210, 214, 246, 293, 402.
...., grants to, 25, 28, 32, 33, 102 (2), 135, 141, 196, 204, 209.
....., ..., letters from—
1632: 143.
1635: 210, 212.
....., ..., letters to, 1632: 141, 144.
....., ..., house of, *see* Fenchurch Street.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 359, 402.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 1652: 386.
....., Joseph, 379.
....., ..., petition of, 402.
....., Robert, petition of, 478.
....., Thomas, 394.
Masonia, grant of, 204.
Mass, the, 94.
Massachusetts Bay, 35, 112, 120, 153, 154, 205, 276, 283, 284, 294, 325, 392, 393, 405, 437, 466, 479; *see also* Boston, New England.
....., charter of, 96, 97.
....., surrender of charter of, 206, 251.
....., repeal of patents in, 200.
....., boundaries of, 88.
....., colony established in, 112.
....., government of, 284.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Winthrop, John, 1630.
Haynes, John, 1634.
Dudley, Thomas;
Endecott, John.
....., grant to Governor, Assistants, and Freemen of, 325.
....., names of the principal undertakers for the plantation of, 112.
Massachusetts Bay, unsuccessful attempts of the French to discover, 111.
....., map of, desired, 153.
....., No. of inhabitants in, 156.
....., observations concerning, 156.
....., supplies for, 120.
Massacre of English, *see* Indians, St. Christopher's.
Master of the Rolls, *see* Lenthall, William.
Mather, Samuel, 340.
Mathew, Thomas, 345.
Mathews, Capt. Samuel, Councillor of, Commissioner in, and Agent for Virginia, 59, 77, 81, 88, 102, 116, 117, 176, 183, 184, 193, 207, 213, 217, 252, 281, 288, 289, 291, 299, 314, 340, 396, 406, 412, 414, 428, 445, 453.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1624: 58.
1635: 208.
1637: 253.
1653: 397.
1656: 435.
....., ..., letters and petitions signed by—
1623: 39, 41.
1627: 84, 87.
1629: 104.
1631: 138.
1634: 175.
1653: 403.
1654: 417.
1655: 422, 424.
1656: 447.
Matthew, Toby, Archbishop of York, letter to, 1624: 49.
Maton, Philippe, and family, 499.
Matowack, *see* Long Island.
Maundy, Thomas, 431.
....., ..., petition of, 427.
Maverick, Samuel, grant to, 137.
Maxfield, Anne, petition of, 433.
Maxwell's Bay, Barbadoes, letters dated from, 364, 366.
May, Sir Humphrey, Commissioner for Virginia and for Canada, 5, 74, 108.
Maye, Mr., 1.
Mayflower, the, 190, 194, 198, 207, 322, 407, 417, 432.
Mayhew, Mr., 261.
Maynard, Jasper, 388, 411.
....., William Lord, letter from, 1638: 266.
Maynwaring, Sir Arthur, petition of, 107.
....., Sir Henry, petition of, 107.
Meautys, Thomas, letter to, 1632: 140.
Meconachan (wild potatoes), 167, 202.
Meddus, Dr. James, President of Newfoundland, letters from, 1628: 92 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 1628: 92
Medouce, Dr., *see* Meddus, Dr. James.
Meeres, William, 454.
Mellowes, Mr., 242.

Menefie, George, Councillor of Virginia, 213, 217, 258, 264, 268, 314.
....., ..., letters from—
1624: 61.
1625: 74.
....., ..., petition of, 256.
Mercer, Lieut.-Col. Francis, 462.
Merchant Adventurer of London, the, 307.
"Meremayd," sign of the (Barbadoes), 372.
Merick, Eleanor, 472.
....., ..., John, son of, 472.
Merrick, William, 415.
Merrifield, Ralph, 75, 83.
....., ..., petition of, 80.
Merriton, Thomas, 385.
Merry, Sir Thomas, 70, 74, 84.
....., ..., letter to, 1624: 62.
Mersh, Giles, 255, 257.
Messachuses Bay, or Messachustack, *see* Massachusetts Bay.
Metalina, *see* Mittalanea.
Metz, letter dated from, 139.
Mexico, gulf of, 60.
Michael's mount, 209.
Michell, John, 166, 169.
Midas, 258.
Middleburgh, 172, 328, 344, 414, 415.
Middlesex, 56.
....., Earl of, *see* Cranfield, Lionel.
Middleton, Lieut. Henry, 472.
....., Capt. Hugh, 466, 469, 471, 474, 475, 489, 496.
....., Col. Thomas, 379, 432, 480, 484, 486, 497.
Midlebrooke, *alias* Midleborough, John, 455.
....., ..., Lucy, widow of, 455.
Mildmay, Sir Henry, *see* Myldemay, Sir Henry.
Miller, Major, 457, 458.
....., ..., letter from, 1657: 457.
....., John, 411.
....., ..., petition of, 452.
....., Sidrack, petition of, 138.
Mills, Col. John, 9, 445, 447, 468.
Milner, John, Councillor of the Somers Islands, 370.
Mint, Assay Master of, *see* Reynolds, John.
Minys, Capt., 482.
Mitchell, Jonathan, 340.
....., William, 341, 359.
Mittalanea, or Metalina, island of, grant of, 58.
....., intention to plant, 240.
Mixan, 326.
Modyford, Col. Thomas, Councillor, and afterwards Governor of Barbadoes, 365, 371, 375, 377, 408, 413, 476, 479, 481, 484, 494.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1652: 372.
1653: 406.
Modyford, Col. Thomas, letter to, 1660: 492.
Molasco, the Pole, 53.
Monck, General Geo., afterwards Duke of Albemarle, 374, 479, 490.
Monkey Bay, 187, 221.
Montagu, Henry, Viscount Mandeville, President of the Privy Council, afterwards Earl of Manchester, Lord Privy Seal, Commissioner for Virginia, 62, 191, 307.
....., ..., commission to, 177.
....., ..., letters from—
1623: 47, 49, 51, 52, 53.
1624: 61.
....., ..., letters to—
1623: 49
1624: 61, 64, 65, 69.
....., Edward, Lord Mandeville, son of the preceding, afterwards Earl of Manchester, and Lord Chamberlain, 234, 245, 266, 275, 283, 324.
....., ..., commission to, 492.
....., ..., debts of, to Providence Island Company, 290.
....., ..., report of, 493.
....., Col., 412, 414, 421, 425, 436.
Montague, Mousnier de, 498 (2).
....., James, 153, 205.
....., ——, 182.
Montaigne, George, Bishop of London, letter from, 1628: 90.
Monteclair, *see* St. Clair, Chev. de.
Montgomery, Earl of, *see* Herbert, Philip.
Montigny, Chev. de, 112.
Montmorency, Henry de, Admiral of France, letter from, 1613: 15.
Monts, Mons. de, 4, 111, 453.
Montserrat, Island of, 243, 291, 330, 349, 374, 383, 419–421, 477.
....., discovery of, 75.
....., grant of, 85.
....., church erecting at, 240.
....., boots and shoes exported to, 377.
..... Governors of, *see*—
Warner, Sir Thomas, 1625.
Brisket, Captain Anthony;
Osborne, Governor Roger.
....., trade of, 348.
Moone, John, 488.
Moore, Joseph, 258.
Moorehead, David, 129, 280.
....., ..., petition of, 191.
More, Samuel, letter from, 1624: 57.
Moreton, Mr., 235.
Morgan, Charles, Councillor of the Somers Islands, 370.
....., Lewis, Minister of Providence Island, 126, 127, 144, 145, 147, 160–163.
....., ..., books of, 151.
....., Maurice, 318, 320.
Morley, Colonel, 336, 372, 394, 475.
....., H., 372, 376, 479.

Morning Star, the, 84, 420.
Morrice, Sir William, Secretary of State, 494.
Morris, Lewis, Captain and Colonel, 166, 295, 358, 359, 383.
....., Thomas, Secretary of Barbadoes, 369.
Morrison, Captain Richard, Captain of Point Comfort, Virginia, petition of, 291.
Morton, or Moreton, Captain Roger, Agent for Nevis, 473, 474, 476.
....., Thomas, 206.
....., ——, 156, 157.
Mosquitos, the, 189, 203, 228, 231.
Mott, William, 392.
....., ..., Anne, wife of, 392.
Moulson, Sir Thomas, Lord Mayor of London, 1634: 182, 285.
Mounson, John, letter from, 1628: 90.
Mountford, Sir Edmund, 166, 175.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
Mount Howard, Guiana, 5.
Moyne, Captain Francis, 94.
Mulberry Island, Virginia, muster of, 72.
..... trees, 148.
Mulgrave, Earl of, *see* Sheffield, Edmund.
Mullerd, Ed., 385.
Mullins——, 106.
Murrell, Hugh, petition of, 415.
Muscovey Company, the, 101.
Myldemay, Sir Henry, 44, 336, 347, 401.
....., ..., letter from, 1628: 90.
Myng, Captain, 467.

N.

Nahiggasucks, *see* Narragansetts.
Names not printed, but which may be found in the original documents, 4, 6, 33, 187, 469.
....., grants to, 5, 8, 13, 17, 24, 84, 97 (2).
....., commissions to, 177, 405, 490.
....., documents signed by,—
1623: 39, 40.
1624: 58 (2), 59, 66, 71.
1625: 74 (2).
1626: 77, 79, 81.
1628: 88.
1640: 306.
1645: 326.
1650: 345 (2).
1653: 403, 405.
1654: 413.
1655: 422.
1656: 438.
1658: 463.
1660: 482 (2), 486 (2).
....., letters to, 26.
Nansamund, Virginia, 330.
....., river, Virginia, 66.
Narme, Alexander, 36, 38.
Narragansett's Bay, 326, 336, 338, 414, 490.
....., grant of, 325.
Narragansett Indians, 325, 336, 338, 490.
....., ..., act of submission of the, 326.
Naunton, Sec. Sir Robert, letter from, 1628: 90.
....., ..., letters to, 1620: 23, 24.
Navigation, the Act of, 390.
Navy, Commissioners of the, 406; *see*—
Bourne, Nehemiah;
Hopkins, Edward;
Thompson, Robert;
Willoughby, Francis.
....., ..., letters to, 1660: 480, 482.
....., Committee of the, 343, 345, 347–349, 351, 356, 358, 392, 395, 397, 412.
....., ..., letters to, 1651: 357 (2), 359 (2).
....., Treasurers of the, *see*—
Hutchinson, Richard;
Russell, Sir William.
....., officers of the, letter from, 1636: 242.
....., ..., letter to, 1636: 242.
Neale, Francis, 465.
....., Captain Walter, 135, 140.
....., ..., petition of, 134, 285.
Neanticott, 490.
Needham, George, 130, 132, 139.
Negroes, 57, 124, 152, 153, 159, 167, 201, 202, 225–227, 229, 244, 247–249, 255, 270–272, 277, 290, 296, 299, 320, 324, 378, 429, 443, 482, 491.
....., cannibal from New England, 278.
....., employment of, 162, 186, 238, 279, 295.
....., escape of, 476.
....., lawfulness of keeping them in servitude, 202.
....., purchase, sale and exchange of, 160, 169, 189, 255–257, 271, 275, 278, 279, 283, 296, 319, 320.
....., rebellion of, 295.
....., trade for, 260.
Nelson, Robert, 488.
....., ..., (soldier), 472.
....., ..., William, father of, 472.
Neptune, the, 68.
..... of Bristol, the, 307.
..... of Copenhagen, the, 422.
Nest of Fecamp, Sieur de, 112.
Netherham, letter dated from, 19.
Nethersole, Sir Francis, letters from, 1624: 61, 62, 63.
Netherway (of Bristol), Richard, 409.
Netisheard, co. Norfolk, 418.
Neufville, Mons. de, French Ambassador, 415.
Nevel? Captain, 36.
Neville, Christ., letter from, 1628: 90.
....., Mr., 266, 372.

Nevis, Island of, 132, 146, 161, 171, 243, 291, 349, 359, 374, 381, 383, 385, 420, 456, 457, 475–477, 482.
....., discovery of, 75.
....., grant of, 85.
....., grant of land in, 385.
....., boots and shoes exported to, 377.
....., government of, 466.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Warner, Thomas, 1625.
Kettleby, Captain John;
Lake, Captain Jacob;
Stokes, Captain Luke;
Russell, Major James;
Ward, Colonel Philip.
....., council and assembly of, 466.
....., hostilities against, 102.
....., mutiny in, 411.
....., removal of people to Jamaica from, 429, 430, 450.
....., burnt by the Spaniards, 102, 103, 105.
....., trade of, 348, 422.
..... Agent for, *see* Morton, Captain Roger.
New Albion, *see* New England.
....., Earl of, 336.
New Cambridge, patent of, 204.
New England, 6, 30, 31, 70, 140, 170, 171, 173, 178, 197, 242, 261, 263, 268, 295, 296, 317–320, 327, 336–338, 344, 353, 362, 373, 388, 391, 392, 399, 414, 415, 418, 424, 426, 429, 430, 441, 444, 4.., .52, 456, 466, 471, 478, 491, 495.
....., charter and patent of, 30, 32, 33, 36, 46, 61, 88, 96, 97 (2), 156, 193, 194, 481.
..... surrender of the charter of, 204–6, 209, 256, 257.
..... grants and patents for land in, 24, 25, 28, 35, 40, 41, 102, 135, 137, 141, 152, 153, 173, 195, 196, 202, 204 (3), 215, 282, 286.
....., Admiralty jurisdiction of, 210.
....., complaint and petition of adventurers and inhabitants of, 124, 194, 386, 437.
....., arms and ammunition for, 335, 336, (2), 337, 341 (2), 344, 348, 349, 353 (2), 377, 386, 400.
....., advantages of sending people to, 111.
....., children, apprentices and planters sent and going to, 30, 31, 34–37, 174, 192, 209, 214, 266, 272–275, 286, 307, 399, 407.
....., pass for persons going to, 340.
....., reasons for emigrating to, 157.
....., ill effects of suffering "such swarms" to go to, 174.
....., proposed King's letter to encourage the sending of men and provisions to, 192.
....., Commissioners for, 156, 158.
New England, contributions for, 87.
....., money laid out in, 215.
....., description of, 21.
....., discovery of, 16, 111.
....., Dutch plantation in, *see* New Netherlands.
..... fishing voyages to, and fisheries in, 33–35, 37, 45, 171.
....., pretensions of France to, 61, 106, 152.
....., Dutch, French, and Turks in, 157, 239.
....., charter for Harvard College in, 340.
....., Gorges' proposal for government of, 178, 180, 191, 193, 200.
..... establishment of a general government in, 206, 256.
....., petition for government of, 285.
....., Governors of, 429; *see also*—
Levett, Capt. Christopher, 1628.
Endecott, John.
....., ecclesiastical government in, 194, 199, 259.
....., want of ministers in, 157.
..... project for settling the profession of the Gospel in, 195.
....., society for propagating the Gospel in, 426.
....., religious and political differences and dissensions in, 179, 180, 259.
....., election of officers of the Council for, 36.
..... President of the Council for, *see* Gorges, Lord.
....., Vice Presidents of the Council for, *see*—
Holderness, Earl of.
Mason, Capt. John.
....., Councillors for plantation of—
Alexander, Lord;
Arundel, Earl of;
Bagg, Sir James;
Buckingham, Marquis of;
Calvert, Sir George;
Carlisle, Earl of;
Digby, Sir Kenelm;
Hamilton, Marquis of;
Lenox, Duke of;
Lindsey, Lord;
Maltravers, Henry, Lord;
Mason, Capt. John;
Montague, Jas.;
Salisbury, Earl of;
Southampton, Earl of;
Stirling, Lord;
Thurles, Lord;
Warwick, Earl of.
..... Clerk of the Council for, *see* Boles, William.
....., Secretary of the Council for, *see* Eyre, Thomas.
....., Treasurer of the Council for, *see* Goche, Dr.

New England, Minutes of the Council for—
1622 : 30–33.
1623 : 35–38, 40, 45–47.
1631 : 135, 137 (2).
1632 : 141 (2), 153 (4), 156 (2), 157.
1633 : 173.
1635 : 195 (2), 202, 206 (2), 215.
1638 : 266, 282.
....., petition of the Council for, 23, 140.
..... Admiral of, *see* Argoll, Sir Samuel.
..... Vice-Admiralty of, 212, 214; *see also* Mason, Capt. John.
....., hawks from, 215.
....., horses for, 142.
....., Commissioners from Jamaica to, *see*—
Broughton, Thomas;
Crispin, William;
Madison, Robert.
..... removal of people to Jamaica from, 429, 450.
....., provisions bought for Jamaica in, 431, 432, 434–437.
....., the King's opinion of and title to, 47, 54, 142.
....., map of, 195.
....., masts and tar from, 352, 394, 396, 398, 399.
..... called New or Nova Albion, and Nova Francia, 16, 32, 111, 336, 340.
....., planting by Justice Popham, of 119.
.....'s Plantation, or a short and true description of the commodities and discommodities of that country," 123.
....., size of the plantation of, 37.
....., narrative and observations concerning the settlement of, 111, 112, 155.
....., proclamations concerning, 33, 73, 122, 140.
....., proposals concerning, 379.
....., proposals for plantations in, 47, 50, 110, 308.
....., proposals for a post office in, 275.
..... shipbuilders and shipbuilding in, 158.
....., ships bound to, &c., 6, 38, 45, 46, 90, 184, 245, 285, 293, 307, 400, 410, 423, 439.
....., ..., stay and release of, 174, 287.
....., summons to, Ballad to the tune of the Townsman's cap, 180.
....., staple commodities wanted in, 155.
....., stay of supplies for, 273.
....., want of supplies in, 284.
....., corn exported from Virginia for relief of planters in, 37, 175, 184.
....., town to be built in, 137.
....., trade of, 347, 350.
....., abuses of trade in, 33, 34.
....., reasons for customs upon produce of, 275.
....., prohibitive impost upon articles of necessity in, 195.
New England, tumultuous state of things in, 239.
....., undertakers for, 90.
....., welfare of, 155.
....., agent for, *see* Winslow, Edward.
....., the four colonies in, *see*—
New Plymouth;
Massachusetts;
Connecticut;
New Haven.
..... Merchant, the, 348, 377, 400.
Newfoundland, 4, 13, 20, 21, 23, 48, 75, 92, 93, 100, 154, 236, 240, 253, 303, 328, 349, 354, 363, 380–382, 394–396, 398, 399, 402, 403, 415, 416, 435, 441, 481. *See also* Avalon, Ferryland, St. John's.
....., grants and patents for, 9, 21, 35, 41, 42, 260.
....., advantages of, 25.
....., adventurers to, 354, 364.
....., division of shares of, 315.
....., Baltimore advised by the King to give up his plantation in, 104.
....., Baltimore's right to part of, 246, 247.
..... climate of, and severity of the weather in, 101, 246, 304.
....., commodities of, 92.
....., commission to examine into controversies in, 315, 372, 377.
....., Commissioners for, 382, 400, 433, 437; *see also*—
Clotworthy, Alex.;
Griggs, Thos.;
Haddock, Capt. Wm.;
Hendy, Wm.;
Jones, Capt. Thos.;
Littlebury, John;
Pyle, Capt. Wm.;
Redwood, Capt. Nich.;
Sikes, Walter;
Street, Rob.;
Thoroughgood, Capt. Thos.;
Trewergie, John.
....., disorders in, 306, 315.
..... fisheries of, 20, 26, 92, 93, 96, 173, 174, 236, 303, 315, 355, 376, 381, 403, 441.
.... customs upon, 247, 294, 315, 355, 403.
..... ports in England using the fishing trade of, 315.
....., fishing voyages to, 263, 267, 394.
....., Government of, 354, 403, 481.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Guy, John, 1611.
Mason, Capt. John, 1620.
Slaney, John, 1627.
Hill, Capt. Wm.;
Winne, Capt.;
Aston, Sir Arthur.

Newfoundland, President of, *see* Meddus, Dr. James.
....., hawks from, 9.
....., hostilities against, 93, 96, 329.
....., houses built in, 86, 481.
....., power of the King to give laws to, 174.
....., laws, rules, and ordinances for, 382, 404.
....., merchants trading to, 61, 246, 252, 394.
....., mines in, 92.
....., mortality in, 101.
....., papers and petitions concerning, 20, 21, 25, 173, 174, 246, 252, 307, 394, 452.
....., papists in, 94.
....., pirates in, 26, 82, 246.
....., planters taken to, 236, 304, 307, 312.
....., proclamation of, 20.
....., ships bound to, 380–382, 400, 404, 456.
....., ..., but taken by pirates, 93, 214.
....., English ships for protection of, 93–95, 329, 425, 481.
....., trade of, 443.
New France, *see* Canada.
New Hampshire, grants of, 102, 202, 204, 209.
New Haven, New England, 390, 391, 430, 497.
New Netherlands, 18, 26, 27, 141, 142, 144, 156.
....., forts of, *see* Fort Amsterdam.
....., Governor of, *see* Twilley, Gualter of.
....., history of the colony of, 143.
New Plymouth, 40, 144, 194, 325, 336, 338, 355, 376, 377, 401.
....., patent of, 471.
....., Governor of, *see* Bradford, Wm.
....., agents for, *see*
Rounce, —— ;
Holden, Randal.
....., Treasurer for, *see* Sherly, ——.
New Scotland, *see* Nova Scotia.
New Westminster, Providence Island, 149, 271.
New York, proposals to build, 47.
Newark, letter dated from, 69.
Newcastle, letter dated from, 294.
....., Earl of, *see* Cavendish, Wm.
Newgate, 491.
Newhaven, France, 2.
Newichawannacke, New England, 359.
Newman, John, 178, 180.
....., Capt., 233–239, 248, 260, 262, 263, 267, 275, 277, 278, 283, 290, 292, 29 299, 303, 304, 308, 312, 313, 316, 375
....., ..., commission and instructions to, 238.
....., ..., imprisonment of, 271, 290, 299.
....., Mr., brother of the preceding, 316.
Newport, Capt. Christ., Admiral of Virginia, 7, 8, 12, 68.
...., discoveries of, 6.
Newport, New England, 354.
....., ..., grant to inhabitants of, 325.
Newport News, Virginia, 39, 43.
....., letters dated from, 42, 208.
....., muster of, 72.
Neyle, Rich., Archbishop of York, commission to, 177.
Nicaragua, 225.
Nicholas, Edward, Secretary to the Duke of Buckingham, and to the Admiralty; Clerk of the Privy Council and Secretary of State, 83, 95, 135, 136, 197–199, 216, 233, 236, 242, 266, 293, 316, 317, 322, 481, 483, 488–490, 494.
....., ..., letters from and notes by—
1624: 59.
1629: 102.
1631: 136.
1634: 176.
1635: 197, 198, 216.
1638: 273.
1640: 315.
1641: 317.
....., letters to—
1624: 57.
1625: 75.
1626: 82.
1627: 83, 84.
1629: 101.
1635: 212.
1636: 198, 199, 221, 239.
1637: 244.
1638: 266, 282.
1660: 489, 496.
....., John, letter to, 1624: 59.
....., Richard, petition of, 225.
Noble, George, petition of, 154.
Noel, Capt. Thomas, 408.
Noell, Martin, 348, 362, 404, 421, 423, 425–427, 432, 433, 441, 443, 445, 446, 452, 463, 466, 468.
....., ..., petitions of, 421, 422, 424, 428, 436, 451.
Norfolk, 82, 418.
North, Dudley, Lord, 21, 85.
....., Sir Roger, letter from, 1628: 90.
....., Capt. Roger, Deputy Governor of the Guiana Company, 21, 23, 77–79, 85, 105, 200.
....., ..., committed to the Tower and liberated, 78.
....., ..., petition of, 83.
Northampton, Earl of, *see* Howard, Henry.
Northborn, letter dated from, 24.
Northumberland, Earls of, *see*—
Percy, Algernon ;
Percy, Henry.
Norton, Capt., 42.
....., George, 141.
....., ..., grant to, 137.

Norton, Richard, grant to, 137.
....., Robert, grant to, 137.
....., Lieutenant Colonel Walter, grants to, 137, 141.
Norumbega River, 2.
"Norwecsers" in Antigua, 439, 440.
Norwich, Mayor of, 37, 40.
Norwood, Richard, letters from—
1642: 323.
1645: 326.
1647: 228.
....., ..., daughter of, 327.
Nottingham, letter dated from, 69.
..... Earl of, *see* Howard, Charles.
Nova Albion, *see* New Albion.
Nova Francia, *see* New France.
Nova Scotia, 113, 120, 129, 204, 214, 441, 456, 463, 469, 471, 472, 474–476, 484, 485, 488, 493, 494, 496, 497.
....., grants and patents for, 84, 444, 447.
....., baronets of, 293.
....., commodities of, 471.
....., the Company of, 466, 469, 473, 489.
....., ..., letters to, 471, 474.
....., copper from, 478.
....., disputes concerning title of, 484, 485, 496, 497 (4).
....., title of England to, 453.
....., expedient concerning differences as to, 470.
....., fisheries and fishing trade in, 152, 171, 471, 478.
....., forts of, 469, 476; *and see* Le Have, Cape Sable.
....., pretensions of France to, 106, 119, 152.
....., mines in, 478.
....., planting of, by Justice Popham, 119.
....., restitution of, 493.
....., trade of, 466, 471, 473.
....., voyages to, 84.
....., Lieutenant-Governor of, *see* Temple, Col. Thomas.
....., *see also* Acadia.
Noye, William, Attorney General, 1631–1634: 140, 141, 155, 173, 174.
....., ..., letters from:—
1632: 140, 155.
1634: 174.
Nuce, Capt., death of, 41, 42.
....., ..., widow and child of, 43.
Nulls, Sir John, 317.
Nutt, John, 395, 398.

O.

Oatlands, 133, 212, 258.
....., documents dated from, 63, 116, 133, 256, 258, 282.
Ochiltrie, Lord, *see* Stewart, Sir James.
Ococan Port (Virginia), 3.
Oglander, Sir John, letter from, 1638: 273.
Ogle, Sir John, 44.
Oil-seed, 168, 185.
Oldsworth, Mr., 349, 351.
Onslow, Richard, 479.
Ordnance, Committee of the, 371.
..... Master of the, *see* Carew, George Lord.
....., officers of the, 100, 107, 400.
...., warrant to, 295.
Ordnance Office, the, document dated from, 491.
Orinoco River, 11.
....., plantation upon, 376.
Osborne, John, 402.
....., Roger, Governor of Montserrat, 419–421, 423.
....., Mr., 289 (2).
Osburne, John, 455.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 455.
Osgood, John, 266.
Ostler, Richard, 436.
....., Captain Robert, 412.
....., ..., petitions of, 424, 433, 434, 461.
Otiotan, Indian Chief, 70.
Otsen, Frederick, 437.
Ousley, Richard, 345.
Overton, Robert, 477.
Ovey, Joseph, 454.
... ..., Jane, widow of, 454.
Owen, John, 397.
Oxenbridge, Clement, 447.
....., John, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404, 405.
Oxford, John, 419.
Oysten's Bay, *see* Austin's Bay.

P.

P. D. L., petition of, 182.
Pack, Capt. Michael, Commissioner for reducing Barbadoes, 349, 351, 358, 363, 372, 381, 384.
....., ..., commission to, 349.
....., ..., instructions to, 351 (2).
....., ..., letters from—
1651: 363.
1652: 374.

Pack, Roger, petition of, 154.
Packer, Mr., 91.
Page, John, 472.
....., Richard, 71.
....., Robert, 250, 258.
....., Thomas, father of John, 472.
Paget, William Lord, Commissioner for Virginia, 62, 74.
....., ..., grant to, 17.
....., ——, 203.
Pagett or Padgitts Fort, Somers Islands, 464.
Pagett Tribe, Somers Islands, 468.
....., Capt. of, *see* Wentworth, Hugh.
Paine or Payne, William, 20, 92.
....., letters from—
1627: 86.
1628: 92.
Painter, William, 229, 278.
....., ..., wife of, 278.
Palaer, Abraham, 356.
Palfrey, J. G., 30.
Palma Christi seed, 149.
Palmer, Sir Geoffrey, Attorney General, 481, 490.
....., Sir Henry, 80.
....., John, 454.
....., ..., Dorothy, widow of, 454.
Palmetor Point, St. Kitt's, 258.
Palm Island, 424.
Pamunkey, 41, 116.
Pamunkeys, the, 70.
Panton, Anthony, rector of York and Chiskiack, Virginia, 289, 301, 310, 311.
....., ..., petition of, 302.
Papists, the, 3, 104.
Pargiter, Thomas, 402.
Parham, Mr., 333.
Paris, 103, 111.
....., letters dated from, 143, 219, 324.
....., merchants of, 415.
Parker, Capt. Nicholas, 270, 295, 297, 314.
....., ..., instructions to, 280.
....., ..., letter to, 1639: 297.
....., William, grant to, 5.
Parliament of England, the, 60, 62, 343, 345, 351, 354–356, 361–365, 368, 369, 374, 376, 380, 381, 384, 388, 390, 391, 401, 406, 409, 411, 413, 435, 466, 476, 477, 479, 480, 484, 495.
....., Acts of, 343, 350, 403, 405, 410, 415, 417, 420, 422–424, 426, 486.
....., committee of, 406, 412.
....., orders of, 344, 349, 356, 357, 377.
....., papers referred to, 381, 387, 397.
....., petitions to, 380, 386.
Parrots, 189, 191.
Parris, Thomas, 421, 487, 488.
Partridge, Mr., a minister, 222.
Pasar, Paul de, and family, 498.
Pasbehaighs, Virginia (corporation of James City), muster of, 72.
Pascaticons, the, 56.
Pasfeild, Captain George, 357, 379, 380, 385, 388, 389, 391.
....., ..., petition of, 438.
Patowmac river, *see* Potowmac.
Patowmacs, the, *see* Potowmacs.
Patrickson, Mr., 179.
Patsill, Thomas, 454.
Paulet, Lord, 163, 165.
Pawly, Capt., 435.
Payne, George, 427, 428, 431, 432, 472.
....., Philip, 473, 477.
Peace of Amsterdam, the, 419.
Peachey, Capt. William, 407.
Peacock, John, 156.
Pead, Edward, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404.
Pearce, Sir Richard, 372.
Pearl, 4, 14, 15.
..... fishing, 229.
Peasley, William, 93, 189, 246.
....., ..., petition of, 94.
Peck, John, 269, 275, 276, 278.
Peckham, Sir George, 1, 2.
Peddock, Leonard, 34, 45.
Peers, Sir Richard, 494.
Peirce, Hugh, 454.
....., John, 36–38, 40, 45.
....., Capt. William, Councillor for Virginia, 43, 129, 176, 213, 217, 252, 258, 314.
....., ..., letters signed by—
1623: 39.
1631: 138.
1634: 175.
....., ..., petition of, 253.
....., ..., relation of Virginia, by, 100.
....., Mr., 156.
Peirsey, Abraham, Commissioner for Virginia, 77, 88.
....., ..., letters from, 1624: 58, 59.
....., ..., estates of, 176.
....., ..., will of, 176.
Peirsey's Hundred, Virginia, muster of, 72.
Peisley, Edmond, letter from, 1638: 274.
Pemaquid, 204.
....., River, 141.
....., ..., town to be built at, 141.
Pembroke, Earl of, *see* Herbert, William.
Pemell, John, petitions of, 467, 470.
Pendennis, 93.
..... Castle, letter dated from, 102.
Pendleton, Bryan, 392.
Peniston, Anthony, merchant, 476.
Penistone, Thomas, Councillor of the Somers Islands, 370.

Penn, General William, General of the English Fleet in America, 428, 431, 436, 441, 462.
....., ..., warrant for the apprehension of, 429.
....., ..., release of, 429.
Pennington, Capt. John, afterwards Admiral Sir John, 257, 259.
....., ..., letters to, 1633: 165, 171.
Penniston, Anthony, 333.
Penobscot, 423.
Penoyre, William, 327, 329, 332, 379, 380, 399, 400, 409.
Penritt, Mr., 488.
Penruddock, Edward, 435.
....., ..., petition of, 435.
Pentecost, 441, 447, 470.
....., restitution of, demanded, 470.
Pepper, 146.
Pequot river, 325.
Percy, Algernon, Earl of Northumberland, Lord High Admiral, letter from, 1637: 257.
....., ..., petition to, 261.
....., Henry, Earl of Northumberland, 8.
....., Capt. George, President of Virginia, Deputy Governor, 1610-1611: 8, 67
Perry, William, Councillor of Virginia, 213.
....., Mr., 200, 201.
Perryman, John, 454.
Perse, Capt. William, *see* Peirce.
Pescod and Company, 76.
Pessicus, Chief Sachem of the Narragansetts, 326.
Peter, the, 395, 398.
..... and John, the, 81, 82, 488.
Peterson, Lawrence, 203, 278.
....., Peter, 179.
Petus, Thomas, Councillor of Virginia, 340.
Petworth, letter dated from, 214.
Phelps, Nicholas, 477.
....., William, 472.
....., ..., William, son of, 472.
Philip II., King of Spain, 3.
..... III., King of Spain, 11, 14, 16, 21, 218.
....., ..., letter to, 1612: 13.
..... IV., King of Spain, 84, 94, 124, 216, 257, 316, 427, 471.
Philips, George, 229.
Phillips, "a Scotch and mineral man," 92.
Philpot Lane, London, letters dated from, 63, 69.
Phips, William, 140.
Phœnix, the, 66.
Picardy, 140.
Pickering, Sir Gilbert, 394, 421, 432, 445, 448, 460.
Pierrepont, W., 479.
Pigge, Robert, 338.
Pincheon, Mr., 112.
....., ..., family of, 112.
Pindar, Paulina, 476.
Pinkernell, Serjeant James, 454.
Piracies and pirates, 4, 75, 233.
Piscataqua, New England, 135, 138, 173, 284, 359, 392
....., documents dated from, 283, 359.
Pitt, Sir William, *see* Pytt.
Pitts, Mrs., 215.
Place, James, 219.
Plague in London, the, 234, 237, 240.
Plain Joan, the, 208.
Plantation, the, 33, 330.
..... Fort, Barbadoes, 488.
Plantations, the, 352, 360, 366, 398, 399, 403, 405, 417, 425, 430, 442, 459.
....., grants and commissions for, 5.
....., Lords Commissioners for, 198, 209, 210, 212, 214, 251, 258, 260, 261, 270, 280, 282-284, 286, 302, 314, 315, 338.
....., ..., letters to—
1634: 193.
1635: 207.
1636: 231.
....., ..., minutes of—
1635: 200.
1637: 245, 253.
....., ..., order of, 1638: 262.
....., ..., petitions to, 184, 197, 213, 301, 321, 323.
....., ..., report of, 1638: 267.
....., commission appointing a committee for, 492.
....., instructions for committee for, 492, 493.
....., secretary to committee for, *see* Froude, Philip.
....., documents referred to committee for, 336, 339, 340, 349, 351, 355, 360, 367, 379, 385, 415, 423, 435, 440, 447, 465, 484.
....., minutes, orders, reports, and resolutions of committee for, 355, 485 (2), 488, 489, 494, 495.
....., petitions and proposals to committee for, 439, 443, 484, 497.
....., sub-committee for foreign, 286 (2), 287-289, 291, 301, 310, 314.
....., ..., reports of—
1638: 281 (2).
1639: 291, 292, 299, 300, 301 (3).
....., committee for trade and, 335, 342, 345, 352, 355, 373, 391, 394, 441, 453, 477, 490.
....., government of, 138, 177, 232, 276.
....., governor-in-chief of, *see* Warwick, Robert, Earl of.
....., governors and companies of, to attend the Council of State, 330.
....., petition of merchants, planters, and traders to, 422, 465, 482 (2), 483.
....., propositions for advancement of, 50, 54.

Plantations, the, corporation of foreign plantations not to be removed, 316.
....., extent of, and number of inhabitants in, 212.
....., farthing tokens for, 285, 290.
....., the French, 418, 419.
....., customs upon horses transported to, 414.
....., lotteries for support of, 54.
....., consequence of maintaining and supporting, 276.
....., minutes by Laud, concerning the, 285.
....., notes relating to, 9.
....., bill to transport vagrants to, 410–412.
....., dangerous persons, pirates, prisoners, rogues, and vagrants, "passed away" to, 360, 419, 433, 447.
....., Irish men and children transported to, 328, 409.
....., licences to take passengers to, 312 (2).
....., restraint against the transportation of people to, 276.
....., reduction of, 340.
....., transportation of commodities to, 413, 456, 459.
....., trade of, 361, 423.
....., number of vessels employed to, 412.
....., concerning vessels from, 165.
....., *see also* America.
Planter, the, 274, 391, 397, 417.
Plea, Captain, 417.
Plough, the, 240.
..... of London, the, 103.
Plowden, Sir Edmund, 154.
....., ..., petition of, 154.
Plumleigh, Captain Richard, letter from, 1630: 108.
Plumpton, Thomas, 445.
Plymouth, 24, 76, 78, 100, 114, 119–121, 129, 141, 142, 153, 154, 157, 171, 173, 244, 247, 258, 306, 311, 316, 328, 342, 343, 351, 356, 362, 381, 394, 421–423, 426–428, 476.
....., letters dated from, 4, 94, 118, 212.
....., Mayor of, 35, 425; *see also*—
Hele, William;
Martyn, John.
....., ..., letter from, 1625: 7
Pocahuntas, daughter of Powhatan, an Indian King, 5, 15, 17, 18.
....., ..., death of, 18.
....., ..., pictures of, 18.
Poincy, Chevalier de, Governor of the French in St. Christopher's, 414, 426, 427.
Point Comfort, Virginia, 8, 12, 67, 99, 113, 116, 117, 213, 268, 321.
....., ..., letters dated from, 201, 231, 232, 268, 311.
....., ..., captains of the fort at, *see*—
Pott, Francis;
Hook, Capt.;
Morrison, Capt. Richard.
Point Comfort, "newly finished," Feb. 1632: 287.
Poles, the, 66.
Pollard, Ensign John, 454.
Pollington, John, 81.
Pomegranate slips, 146.
Pomfret, William, 34.
Pool, William, 94.
Poole, 394.
....., letter dated from, 75.
....., Mayor of, letter from, 1625: 75.
....., Robert, interpreter to the Indians, 41.
Pooley, Greville, 46.
Popham, George, President of Virginia, grant to, 5.
....., ..., letter from, 1607: 7.
Porpus, Cape, 405.
Port Thomas, 411.
Port d'Espaigne, Trinidad, 11.
Port Patrick, Scotland, 441, 443.
..... Royal, 120, 423, 441, 470, 474, 478.
....., church at, 470.
....., demolished, 472.
....., reasons in defence of King Charles' right to, 119.
....., restitution of, 107, 113, 132, 152, 470.
....., Scotchmen planted at, 113, 119.
....., settlement of, 119.
Portland, Earls of, *see*—
Weston, Jerome;
Weston, Richard.
..... Road, 241, 242.
Portobello, 124.
Portsmouth, 210, 237, 239, 241, 358.
....., letters dated from, 103, 108, 176, 212 (2), 239, 241.
....., Deputy Vice-Admiral of, *see* Towerson, William.
....., God's house in, letter dated from, 240.
....., New England, 354.
....., ..., grant to inhabitants of, 325.
Portugal, 356.
....., King of, *see* John IV.
....., merchants trading to, 287.
Portuguese, the, 78, 105, 270, 316, 363, 380, 383, 390, 429, 451.
..... pilot, 77.
Pory, John, Commissioner for Virginia, 22, 53, 58, 59, 64, 69.
....., ..., imprisonment of, 51.
....., ..., letters from—
1618: 19.
1624: 58, 70.
....., ..., warrant to, 65.
Potowmac river, Virginia, 5, 9, 301.
Potowmacs, the, 56.
Pott, Francis, captain of the fort at Point Comfort, Virginia, 207, 212, 213, 314.
....., ..., petitions of, 213, 218, 234.

Pott, Dr. John, physician and Councillor of Virginia, Governor of Virginia, November 1629: 46, 69, 77, 88, 102, 116–118, 121, 124, 133, 134.
....., ..., letter from, 1629: 104.
....., ..., letters signed by—
1623: 39, 41, 42.
1627: 84, 87.
....., ..., found guilty of murder, and pardoned, 118, 133.
....., ..., the only physician in Virginia, 133.
....., ..., Elizabeth, wife of, 134.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 121.
Potter, Capt. Henry, 462.
....., Robert, 326.
....., Thomas, 397.
....., ..., petition of, 418.
Poutrincourt, Sieur de, 60, 61, 119.
Povey, Justinian, Commissioner for the Caribbee Islands, 254.
....., Thomas, 9, 460, 466.
....., ..., letters to –
1658: 469, 471, 472, 474, 476.
1660: 489, 496.
Powder and shot, 85, 140.
Powell, Capt. Henry, 360, 485, 487–489.
....., Hugh, 451.
....., Capt. John, 96, 485, 487, 488.
....., Lieut. Lewis?, 262, 269, 272, 318, 320.
....., Capt. Nathaniel, 81.
..... Capt. Thomas, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
....., ..., petition of, 81.
....., Capt. William, 22, 36, 43, 77.
....., ..., the relict of, 81.
Powell's plantation (Barbadoes), 488.
Powhatan, a King of the Indians, 6, 12, 17, 18.
Powrey, William, Commissioner at Barbadoes, 313.
Poyney Lord, *see* **Poincy, Chevalier de.**
Poyntz, John, 450.
Poythres, Francis, 291, 292, 301.
Preen, Captain John, 84, 88, 120, 121.
....., ..., petitions of—
1626: 81, 82.
1627: 84, 85.
1628: 94.
1630: 120.
....., ..., warrants to—
1626: 82
1629: 100.
Preston Pans, documents dated from, 178, 246.
Price, Hugh, Councillor of Providence Island, and Lieutenant of Warwick Fort, 122, 126, 203, 209–211.
....., John, minister of St. Christopher's, 473.
....., ..., 359, 411.
Prideaux, Sir Edmund, Attorney-General, 332, 335, 339.
Prisoners, committee for, 360, 363.
Private men of war, letters of, *see* **Marque, letters of.**
Privy Council of England, the, 47, 48, 51, 52, 58, 59, 62, 65, 68, 70, 71, 75–77, 99, 107, 110, 113, 116, 128, 142, 144, 170, 174, 198, 199, 205, 211, 212, 243, 250–252, 265, 286, 289, 293, 294, 300, 305, 306, 315–317, 482, 483, 498.
....., commission to, 490.
....., letters from—
1615: 17.
1620: 23.
1621: 26.
1623: 45, 54, 55 (2).
1625: 72, 73.
1630: 121.
1631: 124, 125 (3).
1633: 165.
1634: 185.
1636: 238, 242.
1637: 252, 258 (4), 259.
1640: 308.
1641: 322 (4).
....., minutes, orders, and warrants of—
1621: 26.
1622: 31 (2), 32, 34.
1623: 37, 40, 44 (2), 45 (2), 46, 49, 50 (2), 52 (3), 53 (2), 54, 55 (4).
1624: 62 (2), 64, 70.
1626: 80.
1628: 93.
1630: 112 (2), 117 (2), 118 (2), 120, 121.
1631: 135.
1632: 158.
1633: 169.
1635: 197, 198, 211, 216, 217.
1636: 241, 242.
1637: 251, 258 (3).
1638: 261, 273 (3), 281.
1639: 286 (2), 287.
1640: 306 (2), 307 (8), 312 (2), 315 (2).
1641: 317.
....., letters, petitions, and reports to—
1604: 5.
1618: 19, 20, 21.
1622: 27, 28, 30, 33.
1623: 47, 53.
1624: 56, 58, 62, 63.
1625: 73, 74, 75.
1626: 79, 80 (2), 81 (2), 82.
1627: 84 (2), 85, 87.
1628: 88, 90, 91 (4), 94.
1629: 98, 104.
1630: 107, 111, 114 (3), 117, 118, 120 (2).
1631: 136, 138 (2).
1632: 140, 155 (2), 157.
1633: 160, 171, 172.

Privy Council of England—*cont.*
....., letters, petitions, and reports to—*cont.*
1634: 174, 175, 176, 190, 194, 195.
1635: 207, 209, 212, 214.
1636: 225.
1637: 246, 250, 253, 256, 261.
1638: 274 (2), 276, 280, 281 (2) 284.
1639: 287, 288 (2), 289 (2), 291 (3), 293, 294 (2), 299, 301 (2), 302, 303, 305.
1640: 306, 308, 313, 315.
1641: 322 (2), 323.
1660: 491.
....., clerks of the, 71; *see also*—
Dickenson, William;
Nicholas, Edward.
Prize goods, Commissioners for, 409, 426.
Proclamations—
1620: 23.
1621: 25.
1622: 33.
1625: 72, 73.
1627: 83, 86.
1630: 122.
1631: 135.
Protestants, 114; *see also* French Protestants.
Prother, Lieutenant Lewis, 454.
Providence Island [Bahamas], West Indies.
....., adventurers to, 123, 125, 127, 130, 139–141, 157, 159, 160, 166, 173, 179, 182, 183, 185, 200, 217, 220, 221, 225, 235, 245, 255, 257, 262–264, 266, 270, 294.
....., ..., minutes of meetings of—
1630: 121, 122 (2), 123 (2).
1631: 125, 127 (2), 130 (3), 131, 134, 135 (2).
1632: 139 (2), 140, 141 (3), 144 (3), 145 (4), 146 (5), 147, 150, 151 (3) 152, 153, 157 (2), 158.
1633: 158, 159 (5), 160 (5), 161 (6), 163, 164, 165 (5), 166 (5), 167 (3), 169 (2), 172 (4), 173 (2).
1634: 175 (5), 176 (2), 178 (6), 179 (5), 180 (2), 181 (3), 182, 183 (5), 184 (2), 185, 191, 193 (5), 194.
1635: 195, 196 (4), 197 (2), 199 (3), 200 (3), 201 (2), 206 (4), 207 (2), 209 (3), 210 (6), 211, 215 (6), 217.
1636: 220 (6), 221 (4), 222 (7), 223 (4), 224 (3), 225, 226 (2), 231 (2), 233 (4), 234 (4), 235 (5), 236 (3), 237 (3), 238, 239.
1637: 244, 245 (3), 246, 247, 252 (2), 254 (2), 255 (5), 257, 260
1638: 261 (2), 262 (3), 263, 264 (3), (5), 265 (4), 266 (2), 267 (5), 268, 269 (3), 270 (2), 272 (2), 273 (2), 274, 275 (3), 276, 277, 282, 283 (3), 284 (2).
Providence Island [Bahamas], West Indies—*cont.*
....., minutes of meetings of adventurers to—*cont.*
1639: 290 (5), 291, 292 (2), 293, 294 (3), 295, 298, 299 (4), 301, 304.
1640: 308 (2), 309, 311 (3), 312 (4), 313 (3), 314 (3), 316.
1641: 316, 317 (2), 318 (6), 320 (2).
1642: 323.
1649: 329 (2).
1650: 333 (2).
....., first voyage and discovery of, 122, 140, 151.
....., patent of, 123.
....., ..., enlargement of, 131.
....., arms and ammunition for, 148, 161, 168, 189, 217, 230, 318, 319.
....., Capts. Axe and Bell, account of, 254, 264.
....., cards, dice, and tables, dancing, and "other vanity," prohibited in, 150, 187.
....., church, houses, and a prison to be built in, 126, 127, 169, 249, 271, 272, 277 279, 295.
....., Sec. Coke's memorial concerning, 217.
....., commodities of, 168, 180, 212, 249, 254, 297.
....., complaints and dissensions in, 144, 187, 245–250, 277, 279, 319.
....., corn, cotton, and other commodities to be planted in, 126, 127, 148, 150, 162, 163, 169, 185, 202, 228, 229, 237, 248, 271, 277, 278.
....., price of commodities of, 186.
....., Council of War in, 271, 310; *and see*—
Axe, Capt. Samuel;
Butler, Capt. Nath.;
Carter, Capt. Andrew;
Hunt, Capt. Robert.
....., ..., instructions for, 279.
....., importance to England of the plantation of, 216.
....., expense of maintaining, 217.
....., fortifications and defence of, 126, 127, 145, 148, 150, 157, 161, 162, 167, 179, 181, 185, 187, 188, 194, 203, 217, 227, 228, 230, 232, 237, 238, 247, 249, 254, 255, 261, 263, 272, 297; *see also*—
Black Rock;
Fort Henry;
Southern Fort;
Warwick Fort.
....., friars in, to be sent to New England, 319.
....., government of, 196, 206, 221, 226, 249, 296, 320.
....., gunners for, 138, 140, 146, 148, 166–168, 172, 180, 185, 211, 217, 222, 224, 229, 277, 278.
....., the Dutch in, 127, 163.
....., ..., agent in Holland, for Company of, 193.

Providence Island [Bahamas], West Indies—*cont.*
....., treaty for sale to the Dutch of, 245, 304, 503.
....., Ministers for, 122, 137, 140, 187, 196, 202, 228, 277, 279, 296.
....., ..., allowance to, 318; *see also*—
Amirant, Mr.;
Ditloff, Mr.;
Leverton, Mr.;
Morgan, Lewis;
Roote, Mr.;
Rous, Arthur;
Sherhard, Hope;
Symonds, Mr.;
Ward, John.
....., instructions for settling and planting in, 122, 126, 127, 146, 148.
....., distribution and division of land in, 222, 228, 229, 237.
....., selling, letting, or deserting plantations in, 168, 271.
....., encouragement to persons to go to, 237, 264.
....., apprentices, planters, and servants sent to, 123, 126, 127, 130, 137, 139, 140, 145, 146, 160, 165, 167, 168, 184, 187, 189, 197, 199–201, 203, 217, 225, 228, 230, 234, 237, 244, 246, 249, 262, 264, 365, 268, 269–272, 278, 281, 296, 297, 318, 319.
....., directions for kind usage of servants in, 148.
....., disposal and treatment of servants in 181, 203.
....., sale of servants in, 168, 271.
....., number of inhabitants in, 182, 217.
....., planters of, not allowed to leave without licence, 127, 146, 225, 234, 237, 246, 277, 278, 318, 319.
....., profits of, and their division between the Company and planters, 126, 127, 138, 147–149, 163, 185, 186, 217, 228, 271.
....., propositions to send 500 men and supplies to, 220, 221.
....., prosperity and peace of, 185, 194.
....., public works in, 148, 162, 168, 186, 271, 272.
....., records of, 168, 182, 183, 186, 188, 223, 249.
....., religious opinion in, 296.
....., scarcity in, 271.
....., ships bought, hired, and bound to, 141, 161, 165, 179, 181–183, 196, 197, 199, 220, 221, 231, 234–236, 244, 252, 263–265, 276, 294, 295, 309.
....., hostilities of the Spaniards to, 159, 216, 220, 225–227, 253, 261, 262, 319.
....., supplies for and their distribution, 133, 139, 145–147, 158–160, 163, 165, 167, 178, 179, 181, 182, 185, 186, 188, 196, 197, 199, 220, 228, 229, 233, 244, 250, 255, 263, 265, 270, 271, 295, 309, 316, 317, 319.

Providence Island [Bahamas], West Indies—*cont.*
....., tobacco the currency of, 125.
....., trade in, 162, 295, 296.
voyages to, 123, 125, 137–140, 165, 168, 178, 179, 185.
....., weavers and spinners sent to, 295, 296.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Elfrith, Capt. Daniel, 1630.
Bell, Capt. Phil., 1631, Feb.
Hunt, Capt. Robert, 1636, March.
Butler, Capt. Nathaniel, 1638, April.
Humphreys, Capt. John, 1641, March.
....., Deputy Governors of, *see*—
Axe, Capt. Samuel, 1630.
Carter, Capt. Andrew;
Fitch, Capt. Thomas, 1641, March.
....., Council of, *see*—
Axe, Lt. Andrew;
Axe, Capt. Samuel;
Carter, Capt. Andrew;
Colborne, Capt. John;
Downes, Matthew;
Elfrith, Capt. Daniel;
Francis, Capt. John;
Gates, Edward;
Gladman, Elisha;
Halhead, Henry;
Hunt, Serjeant-Major John;
Johnson, Frederick;
Lane, Richard;
Price, Lieut. Hugh;
Rishworth, Samuel;
Rous, Lieut. William;
Rudyerd, Capt. William;
Woodcock, Capt. William.
....., Secretaries of, *see*—
Hunt, John;
Johnson, Frederick, 1636.
....., Sheriffs of, *see*—
Barton, Isaac;
Floud, Mr.;
Symonds, Samuel.
....., Marshal of, *see* Wettenhall, Charles.
....., Muster-master General of, *see* Rudyerd, Capt. William.
....., Governor and Council of, 145, 146, 227, 231, 244, 245, 298, 310, 317.
....., ..., letters received from, 160, 222, 245, 311.
....., ..., letters to—
1631: 133.
1632: 147 (2).
1633: 163, 167.
1634: 185.
1636: 226, 227, 230, 232, 237.
1637: 248.
1638: 271, 277.
1639: 296.
1641: 319.

Providence Island [Bahamas], West Indies—*cont.*
....., Governor and Council of, oath for, 232, 234, 237, 270.
....., ..., instructions to, to be kept secret, 230.
.....,rules for meetings of the Council of, 203.
..... clerk of the Council of, *see* Rishworth, Samuel.
....., the Company of, 133, 144, 303, 304, 310, 377, 431.
....., ..., Governor of, *see* Holland, Earl of.
....., ..., Deputy Governors of, *see*—
Dike, John, 1631.
Barrington, Sir Thomas;
Gerrard, Sir Gilbert;
Rich, Sir Nathaniel, 1635.
Darley, Henry, 1636.
Pym, John, 1638.
....., ..., husbands of, *see*—
Woodcock, John;
Wilcox, Mr.
....., ..., Secretary of, *see* Jessop, William.
....., ..., Treasurer of, *see* Pym, John.
....., ..., articles of agreements with, 223, 224 (3), 270, 276 (3), 280, 298, 309, 320.
....., ..., commissions from—
1631: 125, 126, 146, 147.
1633: 168.
1634: 189.
1635: 203.
1636: 225, 227 (2), 238.
1637: 244.
1638, 269, 277 (3).
1639: 297 (2), 300.
1641: 317, 318, 319.
....., ..., declaration of, 145.
....., ..., instructions from—
1631: 126, 146.
1633: 164 (3), 168, 169.
1634: 189 (3).
1635: 204.
1636: 225 (3), 227 (2), 231 (2), 238, 375.
1637: 244, 247.
1638: 271, 272, 279, 280.
1639: 298 (2), 299, 300.
1641: 320.
....., ..., letters from—
1631: 125, 126, 133.
1632: 147 (2), 149 (2), 150 (2).
1633: 161, 162, 163, 167 (2), 169, 170 (3).
1634: 185, 187, 188 (3).
1635: 202–3.
1636: 225, 226 (2), 227, 230 (3), 232, 237, 238.
1637: 247 (3), 248 (2).
1638: 269, 271, 272, 277, 279.
1639: 295, 296 (3), 297 (4), 298.
1641: 319, 320.
1652: 375.

Providence Island [Bahamas], West Indies—*cont.*
....., Company of, petition of, 375.
....., ..., the King enlarges the privileges of, 248.
....., ..., bonds of, 123, 127, 133, 159, 161, 165, 179, 210, 216, 233, 239, 247, 252, 261, 266, 267.
....., ..., dinners to be provided for, 127.
....., ..., financial business of, 127, 135, 136, 141, 145–147, 151, 157–159, 161, 165, 166, 169, 172, 173, 178–180, 182–185, 191, 193, 196, 197, 206, 207, 209, 215, 220–223, 225, 233, 235, 236, 239, 246, 247, 252, 255, 260, 262, 264, 268, 275, 277, 284, 290–292, 295, 299, 304, 308, 314, 316, 317, 323, 329, 333.
....., ..., land for, 145, 149, 162.
....., ..., warrants of, 170, 232, 298.
....., ..., Admirals of, *see*—
Butler, Capt. Nathaniel;
Elfrith, Capt. Daniel.
....., Vice-Admiral of, *see* Axe, Capt. Sam.
....., clerks of the stores of, *see*—
Fitch, Thomas;
Jenks, Thomas.
Providence Island (Maryland), 344.
....., grant to, 325.
Providence Plantation, 325, 326, 414.
....., patent for, 325.
Providence, the, 43, 238, 329.
..... of London, the, 407, 410.
Pruden, Mr., a minister, 199.
Prynn, George, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404.
....., William, letter to, 1647: 328.
Punchey, Chev. de, *see* Poincy.
Punt, Thomas, 146, 161, 162, 166, 168.
Puntis, John, Councillor and Vice-Admiral of Virginia, 42, 43, 46, 56, 74.
....., ..., death of, 70.
....., ..., estates of, 74, 84.
Purchas, 7.
Purchase, Thomas, grant to, 152.
Purefoy, Colonel, 331, 372, 394.
Purfrey, or Purify, Captain Thomas, Councillor of Virginia, 102, 176, 184, 245.
... ., documents signed by, 158, 175.
Pye, John, 454.
....., ..., Jane, widow of, 454.
Pyle, Captain William, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354, 382, 416.
....., ..., instructions to, 381.
....., ..., petition of, 415.
Pym, Alexander, 327.
....., Charles, 372.
....., John, Treasurer and Deputy Governor of the Company for Providence Island, 91, 122, 123, 125, 127, 130, 132, 133, 135, 137, 140, 146, 147, 150, 151, 153, 157, 161, 173, 176, 178, 179, 183–185, 189, 193, 197, 199, 206, 215, 220, 222, 233, 235–238, 252, 260, 262, 266, 274, 294, 304, 309, 310, 312, 324.

Pym, John, patent to, 123.
....., ..., accounts of 209.
....., ..., debts to Providence Island Company, 290.
....., ..., documents dated from his chambers or lodgings, 132, 141, 158, 160 (2), 172, 235, 256, 277.
Pytt, Sir William, Commissioner for Virginia, 54.
....., ..., commission to, 44.

Q.

Quakers, 483, 495.
Quayle, Captain Richard, 171.
Quebec, 103, 130, 134, 155, 166.
....., letters dated from, 98, 99.
....., surrender of, 98, 99, 129, 131, 494.
....., arms, ammunition, and stores in, 103, 143.
....., distress in, 103.
....., forts of, 139; and *see* St. Louis.
....., goods taken from, 108.
....., restitution of, 107, 113, 143, 151.
....., settlement of the French at, 119.
....., *see also* Canada.
Quesnée, Pierre, 499.
Quine, Mathew, petitions of, 418, 434.
"Quinunnugate," or "Quununagate" Island, 336–338, 354.
Quyney, Richard, petition of, 321.

R.

Rabnet (of Maryland), 216.
Radclyeffe, Capt. John, Councillor of Virginia, 8.
....., ..., letter from, 1609 : 8.
Rainbow, the, 349, 350, 358, 359, 409.
....., letters dated from on board the, 362, 363, 364 (2), 366 (3), 367, 368, 370 (2), 371, 372.
Rainsford, Robert, 141.
....., ..., grant to, 137.
Raleigh, Sir Walter, 3, 4, 9, 16, 61, 143, 218, 374.
Ramsay, John, Earl of Holderness, Vice-President of the Council for New England, 36, 38.
Ramsey, Henry, 435.
....., ..., Mary, wife of, petition of, 435.
Rand, Dr., 173.
....., John, 411.
Randall, John, 278.
Rapahannock River, 301.
Rasilly, Mons., 152.
Ratcliffe, Mr., 32, 156.
....., document dated from, 246.
Rats, 18, 163, 254.
Ratcatchers, 255.
Ravenett, the, 248.
Rawlings, Robert, 332, 333.
Rawson, Edward, 325, 405, 465.
Ray, 229.
Raymond, George, 389.
Rayner, Marmaduke, petition of, 87.
Rea, Capt., 477, 478.
Read, Abraham, 411.
....., Edmund, Councillor of Barbadoes, 365.
....., Oliver, 273.
....., Mr., 239, 401.
Reade, George, Secretary in Virginia during Kemp's absence, 260, 274, 293, 309, 310, 314.
....., ..., letters from—
1638 : 264.
1640 : 311.
....., Richard, 229.
....., Robert, secretary to Secretary Sir Francis Windebank, letters to—
1637 : 260.
1638 : 264, 268, 274 (2).
1639 : 293.
1640 : 309, 310, 311.
Rebecca, the, 321.
Recovery, the, 348.
....., of Poole, the, 380.
Redendo, island of, grant of, 85.
Redriffe, *see* Rotherhithe.
Redwood, Capt. Nicholas, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354, 382.
....., ..., instructions to, 381.
....., 241.
Regnold, Capt., 111.
Reid, Edmund, 494.
Reignold, Robert, 228.
Report, the, 411.
Reprisal, letters of, *see* Marque, letters of.
Revell, Mr., 112.
Reynard, Jacques, 114.
Reynolds, John, Assay Master of the Mint, 478.
Rhé, Isle of, 124, 185.
....., ..., Governor of, *see* Cera, Marquis de.
Rhode Island, 336, 338, 354, 377, 390 (2), 414.
....., patent for, 353.
....., agent for, *see* Clarke, John.
....., Governor of, *see* Coddington, William.
....., physician of, *see* Clarke, John.
....., powder for, 437.
Riccard, Sir Andrew, 486.
....., **Anthony,** 413.

Rice, 225.
Rich, Henry, Earl of Holland, Governor of the Company for Providence Island, 122, 123, 130, 146, 147, 159, 169, 178, 183, 196, 206, 217, 220, 235, 245, 252, 257, 258, 260, 262, 275, 290, 294.
....., ..., grants to, 123, 260.
....., ..., declaration of, 216.
.. .., ..., petitions of, 131, 307.
....., ..., plantations of, 108.
....., Sir Robert, afterwards Earl of Warwick, Governor-in-chief of all the Plantations in America, Governor of the Somers Islands Company, 21, 38, 44, 45, 51, 69, 70, 122, 132, 142, 206, 222, 224, 234, 245, 262-264, 266, 275, 282, 283, 286, 290, 292, 305, 312, 316, 324, 327.
....., ..., grants and patents to, 17, 25, 123, 153, 165.
....., ..., grants by, 325 (2).
....., ..., declaration of, 326.
....., ..., debts to Providence Island Company, 290, 299.
....., ..., instructions from, 1643 : 324.
....., ..., letters from—
1624 : 69.
1639 : 303, 304.
1646 : 327.
....., ..., letter to, 1624 : 70.
....., ..., power of attorney of, 327.
....., Robert, Lord, son of the preceding, 153.
....., Sir Nathaniel, Deputy of the Company for Providence Island, 44, 62, 91, 122, 123, 144, 146, 152, 159, 183, 193-201, 206, 233, 235, 245.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
....., ..., will of, 267.
..... Col. Nathaniel, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 402, 481.
..... Robert, 392.
..... island, 275.
Riche, Jo., 224.
Richard and Benjamin, the, 411.
Richards, Henry, 467.
Richardson, Lord Chief Justice, 177.
Richelieu, Cardinal, 106, 134.
Richmond, Duke of, *see* Stuart, Lodovick.
..... Island, New England, 137.
Ricroft, Isaac, 472.
....., James, 135, 136.
....., William, father of Isaac, 472.
Ridouet, Antoine de, Baron de Sancé, 98, 102, 108.
....., ..., letters from—
1629 : 98.
1630 : 114.
....., ..., Articles with Attorney General Heath and, concerning Carolina, 109, 111.
Ridouet, Antoine de, Baron de Sancé, proposals for a settlement of French Protestants in Carolina by, 109, 110.
....., ..., pension granted to, 114.
....., ..., George de, son of the preceding, 98.
Rigby, Edward, petitions of, 415, 478.
....., Gilbert, 472.
....., ..., Henry, son of, 472.
Rigge, Colonel Rowland, Governor of St. Christopher's, 473.
....., ..., widow of, 473.
Rippam, Captain S., 234.
Rishworth, Edward, 466.
....., Samuel, Councillor of Providence Island, 146, 149, 182, 186, 202, 228, 229, 248, 254, 255, 269-271.
....., Samuel, son of the preceding, Clerk of the Council of Providence Island, 271.
Riskinner, Captain Nicholas, Governor of Association Island, 202-204, 222, 227.
....., ..., death of, 223, 226.
Rivers, John, 463.
Rives, Sir Thomas, 335.
Roach, Henry, 333, 396.
Robartes, John Lord, 324.
Robert, the, 179, 183, 282.
Roberts, Anthony, Clerk of the Stores of the Island of Association, 199, 207, 215, 224, 234, 237.
..... Elias, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404.
....., John, patent to, 123.
....., ... secretary to the Assembly of Barbadoes, 398, 408.
....., Jo. (Virginia), petition of, 274.
..... Sir William, 437, 438.
Robinson, George, 347, 348, 464.
....., Henry, petition of, 219.
....., Mary, 22.
....., Thomas, 82.
Rochelle, 120, 185, 478.
Rockmond, Admiral de, 137.
Rockwell, Captain Nath., 455.
Rodbard, Thomas, 452.
....., ... petitions of, 417, 452.
Rodgers, or Rogers, Mr., 263, 264.
Roe, Isaac, 417.
....., Sir Thomas, Commissioner for Virginia, 130, 257 (2).
....., ..., letter from, 1611: 11.
....., ..., letters to—
1616: 18.
1617: 18.
1637: 257.
Rolfe, George, 173.
....., Barbara, daughter of, 173.
....., John, 17, 18.
Rolles, John, 324.
....., Mr., 91.

Rolleston, Thomas, 402.
Romans, the, 276.
Rome, Church of, 94.
Rooke, George, 93.
....., Henry, 152.
Roope, Captain, 215.
Roote, ——, Minister in Providence Island, 166-169, 175, 179, 186, 187.
....., in England, 188.
Roper, Mr., 160.
Rose, Mr., 284.
Rose of London, the, 423.
Rossingham, Edmund, letters from—
1639: 293.
1640: 312.
....., ..., petitions of, 98, 107.
Roswell, Sir Henry, 96.
Rotherhithe, 273.
Rouen, 181.
Rounce, ——, agent for New Plymouth, 40, 191.
Rous, Major, 394.
....., Capt. Anthony, 203, 229, 476.
....., ..., petition of, 451.
....., Arthur, Minister in Providence Island, 145, 146, 148, 149, 157, 181
....., Thomas, 360, 379, 439, 445.
....., Lieutenant William, Captain of Fort Henry and Councillor of Providence Island, 122, 126, 131, 133, 168, 183, 185, 187, 203, 223, 228, 230, 248, 256, 262, 270, 271, 304, 308, 320.
....., ..., commission and instructions to, 225.
....., ..., letter to, 1636: 225.
....., ..., prisoner, 229.
....., ..., remission of a public apology from, 189.
Rovenson, John, grant to, 15.
Row, Ric., 37.
Rowe, Colonel Owen, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, and Deputy Governor of that Company, 404, 405.
....., ..., commission to, 449.
....., ..., letter from, 1636: 449.
....., Mr., 364.
Rowley, John, 367.
Rowliffe, William, 149.
....., ..., father of, 149.
Rowse, Serj.-Major Ant., 373.
Royden, Serj. John, 454.
Royal Exchange, the, *see* Exchange, the.
Royal Merchant, the, 158.
Royston, letter dated from, 64.
Rudd, Gabriel, 267, 305, 316.
Rudyerd, Sir Benjamin, 220, 225, 238, 283, 324.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
....., Capt. Henry, 466.
....., ..., wife of, 466.
Rudyerd, Capt. William, Muster-Master General of, Captain of Fort Henry in, and Councillor of Providence Island, afterwards Governor of the Island of Association, 122, 126, 127, 131, 133, 146, 162, 181-183, 186, 202, 233, 236, 237, 244, 247, 250, 278, 319.
....., ..., commissions to, 125, 244.
....., ..., elected Governor of Association, 236.
....., ..., instructions to, 244.
Rufford, letters dated from, 239, 309.
Rundall, John, 299.
Rupert, Prince, 329, 362, 380, 381, 383, 390, 418, 424, 426, 473.
Russell, James, Major and Colonel, Governor of Nevis, 474-476, 482.
....., Richard, 307.
....., Sir William, Treasurer of the Navy, 171.
....., ..., letter from, 1636: 242.
....., William, 162, 279.
....., Mr., 3.
Ruth, the, 349, 359, 409, 413.
Rutland, 242.
Ryder, Mary, 476.
Rychread, Thomas, petition of, 154.
Ryves, Mathew, 4.

S.

Sackville, Sir Edward, afterwards Earl of Dorset, Commissioner for Virginia, Governor of the Somers Islands Company, 33, 44, 130, 282, 301, 302, 307.
....., ..., letters from, 1631: 130, 136.
....., ..., letters to—
1623: 45.
1628: 90.
1639: 302.
....., ..., petition of, 284.
Saco, New England, 405.
Safety, Committee of, 478.
Sagadahock, Virginia, letter dated from, 7.
....., river, 32, 37.
Sage, Jan, and family, 499.
St. Andrew of Edinburgh, the, 462.
St. Anne, the,
St. Anthony, the, a Spanish wreck, 27, 28, 31, 34, 37.
St. Augustin, Florida, 16.
St. Bartholomew, island of, grant of, 85.
St. Brandon, or the **Isle de Verd**, 128.
....., grant of, 129.
St. Christopher, island of, *alias* Merwar's Hope, 80, 85, 94, 124, 132, 146, 163, 164, 189, 196, 204, 243, 245, 251, 283, 284, 291, 295, 324, 359, 374, 381, 383-385, 398, 426, 475, 477, 482, 487, 488, 490.

St. Christopher, island of, letters dated from, 240 (2).
....., discovery of, 75.
....., grants of, 83, 85, 91, 282.
....., articles for defence and maintenance of, 105.
....., French ships bound to, 102, 103.
....., the French in, 414, 415, 426, 427.
....., ..., Governor of, *see* Poincy, Chev. de.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Warner, Thomas, 1625;
Rigge, Colonel Rowland;
Everard, Colonel Clement;
Watts, Colonel William.
....., Council of, letter to, 1651: 363; *and see*—
Avison, John;
Blount, Herbert;
Brett, William;
Epps, Captain William;
Featlye, John;
Hagthorpe, Captain John;
Jackson, William;
Powell, Captain Thomas;
Stokes, Stephen;
Watkins, Major John;
Williams, Thomas.
....., government of, 362, 363, 477.
....., hostilities against, 96, 102, 103, 111.
....., massacre at, 111.
....., Minister of, *see* Price, John.
....., mortality of the company taken by Warner to, 240.
....., ordnance and ammunition for fort in 85.
....., persons bound to, 93, 240, 375.
....., petition of merchants and planters in, 428, 434, 473, 486.
....., planters brought from, 102, 108, 111, 118, 119.
....., removal of persons to Jamaica from, 450.
....., ships bound to, 306.
....., taken and burnt by the Spaniards, 102, 105, 118.
....., supplies for, 85, 94, 240.
....., trade of, 422, 473.
....., voyages to, 83.
....., commander of the militia in, *see* Loveraine, Captain Theodore.
St. Clair, Chev. de, 112.
St. Claude, the, 94, 95.
St. Croix, 204.
St. Cruse, Island of, 377.
....., Governor of, *see* Caverly, Colonel William.
....., Deputy Governor of, *see* Brainsby, —.
St. Domingo, 4, 233, 432.
St. Eustache or Eustatius, island of, 111.
....., grant of, 85.
St. George's, Barbadoes, 342.
St. George, Virginia, letter dated from, 7.
St. Germain, treaty of, 472.
St. Helena, Florida, 16.
St. Innagoes fort, Maryland, document dated from, 327.
St. Jacques, *see* James River.
St. Jago de la Vega, 429.
....., Governor of, 383.
St. James', letters dated from, 135, 136.
St. Jean de Luz, the, 93, 107.
St. John, Oliver, 122, 141, 199, 479.
....., ..., letter from, 1628: 90.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
....., Sir William, 359.
....., Fort of, Acadia, 423, 441, 444, 447, 470, 472, 476, 478, 497.
....., Island of, 3.
....., of Dieppe, the, 397.
....., of London, the, 307.
St. John's, Maryland, document dated from, 328.
....., Newfoundland, 486.
St. John's, document dated from, 24.
St. Juan de Puerto Rico, 16.
St. Lawrence, Gulf of, 494.
....., title of England to, 494.
St. Leonard's, Maryland, 465.
....., documents dated from, 465 (2).
St. Louis Fort, Quebec, 103.
....., Lieut.-Governor of, *see* Champlain, Samuel.
St. Lucar, 299, 304, 308.
St. Lucia, island of, 301.
....., grant of, 85.
St. Maries, 2.
St. Martin, island of, 146, 149.
....., grant of, 85.
St. Martin's Lane, letter dated from, 46.
St. Mary's, Maryland, documents dated from, 329, 338, 353.
St. Michael, Barbadoes, 325, 337, 484, 486, 487.
St. Nicholas, Mr., 408.
St. Paul's Churchyard, 478.
St. Philip's, Barbadoes, 352.
St. Thomas, Governor of, *see* Tavora, Don Lorenzo Perez de.
St. Trinity, Dorchester, 214.
St. Vincent, island of, grant of, 85.
Saker, Wm., 87.
Salem, 194.
....., letter dated from, 218.
....., map of, desired, 153.
Salisbury, Earls of, *see* Cecil, Robert and William.
Salkeild, Capt. Thos., 454.
Salmon, Col. Edward, 445, 452.

Salt, 146, 149, 152, 154, 189, 203, 226, 254, 255.
Saltenstone, Capt., *see* Saltonstall.
Saltonstall, Sir Ric., 112.
....., ..., family of, 112.
....., Richard, son of the preceding, 153.
....., ..., instructions for, 495.
....., Capt., 488.
Salutation of New England, the, 320.
Salwey, Major, 475.
Sampson, Henry, 140.
....., Jas., 36.
....., Jos., 229.
....., the, 195.
Samuel of Newcastle, the, 84, 85.
Sancé Baron de, *see* Ridouet, Antoine de.
....., Martin de, 4.
....., Michael de, 4.
Sanders, Capt. Rich., 408.
Sandes, Rich., letter from, 111.
Sands, Mr., Commissioner for Virginia, 130.
Sandey Island, grant of, 284.
Sandy, Walter, petition of, 286.
Sandys, Sir Edwin, Governor of the Virginia Company, 1619: 22, 44, 46, 61.
....., ..., his contract for tobacco, 59.
....., ..., letters from, 1620: 23, 24.
....., Geo., Treasurer, and Councillor of Virginia, 46, 77, 88.
....., ..., letters from, 1623: 42, 48.
....., ..., letters signed by, as Councillor of Virginia—
1623: 39, 42.
1624: 58.
1625: 74.
....., ..., petition of, 138.
Santa Clara, the, 329, 334, 375.
Sapphire, the, 413.
Sarah, the, 67.
..... Bonadventure, the, 390.
Sarsaparilla, 225, 285, 292, 299, 316.
Sassafras, 29, 41.
Saunders, Lieut. Edm., 72.
....., Mr., 269.
Savages, *see* Indians.
Savoy, the, letter dated from, 83.
Say and Sele, Lord, *see* Fiennes, Wm.
Sayer, Job, 298, 302.
Sayers, Sam., 411.
....., ..., petition of, 413.
Sayle, Capt. Wm., Governor of the Somers Islands, 323, 327, 468, 469.
Scales, Anthony, 454.
Scandover, Thomas, 472.
Scarborough Port (Virginia), 3.
Schaep, Commissioner, 348.
Scilly Islands, 214, 241, 347, 357, 358, 360, 383.
Scipio of London, the, 307.
Scituate, 194.
....., letter dated from, 194.
....., pastor at, *see* Lathrop, Mr.
Scobel, Henry, Clerk of Parliament and of the Council (of State), 391, 426.
Scotland, 25, 277, 343, 360, 368, 369, 446, 493.
....., the Council of, letter from, 1630: 119.
....., pirates of, 419.
....., prisoners from, sent to Jamaica, 363, 428, 441.
....., Secretary of State for, *see* Alexander, Sir William.
Scott, Captain Thomas, 269.
....., ——, physician, 177.
....., William, 279.
....., Mr., 342, 372, 394, 475.
Scudamore, John Lord, English Ambassador in France, 219.
....., ..., letter from, 1636: 219.
Scutt, Mr., 353.
Sea Adventure, wreck of the, 66.
Seaflower, the, 36, 43, 48, 125–127, 133, 134, 136–140, 144, 145, 147–149, 151, 153, 157, 158.
....., attacked by a Spanish man-of-war, 147.
Sea Fortune of Schiedam, the, 423.
Sea horse teeth, 232.
Searle, Colonel Daniel, Commissioner for reducing Barbadoes, Councillor, afterwards Governor, and again Councillor of Barbadoes, 9, 349, 372, 375, 377, 378, 381, 384, 389–396, 398–401, 404, 405, 407, 410, 420, 421, 436, 443, 456, 461, 479–481, 484, 494.
....., ..., commission to, 349, 404.
....., ..., declaration of, 406.
....., ..., letters from,—
1651: 363.
1652: 380, 383, 384, 390.
1653: 406, 407, 408, 410, 411 (2).
1659: 476.
....., ..., memorial to, 1653: 408.
....., ..., resigns government of Barbadoes, 484.
....., ..., Mary, wife of, 381, 393–395, 400, 401, 479.
Seaton, Dorchester, Rectory of, 215.
Seberry, John, 277–279.
....., ..., family of, 278.
Sedgwick, Major General Robert, Commissioner for Jamaica, 9, 424, 426, 429, 438, 440, 442, 444, 448, 452, 453, 472, 488, 497.
....., ..., Johanna, relict of, 448.
....., ..., petition of, 452.
Seignior, John, 472.
Selleck, David (of Boston) 407–409, 432.
Sembrera, Island of, grant of, 85.
Senegal River, 114.
Senne, James de, 398, 436, 459, 460.
....., ..., petition of, 459.
Sequestrations, Commissioners for, 340.
Seramica River, 414.
Seven Sisters, the, 397, 411.

Severn, Captain John, 176, 324, 438.
....., ..., bond of, 324.
Seville, 14.
Seymour, Sir Edward, 82, 235.
....., William, 1st Marquis of Hertford, 489.
....., William, 33.
Sharpe, Sam., petition of, 87.
Sharpeho, co. Bedford, 137.
Sharples, Edward, 74.
Shattock, Samuel, 477.
Shaw, Mr., 118.
Sheffield, Edmund, Lord, afterwards 1st Earl of Mulgrave, 16.
....., ..., 2nd Earl of Mulgrave, 421, 425, 432, 436, 437, 439, 452, 460, 463.
Shelley, Edward, 306, 307.
....., Col. Henry, Councillor of Barbadoes, 346, 365, 384, 391, 494.
Shelter Island, New England, 497.
Sherhard, Hope, Minister in Providence Island, 146, 149, 181, 186, 199, 210, 224, 227, 228, 230, 235, 247, 250, 279, 296, 319.
....., ..., letters to,—
1634: 188.
1636: 230.
1637: 247.
1638: 269, 279.
1639: 296.
....., ..., sent prisoner to England, 317.
....., ..., salary of, 199, 269, 279.
....., ..., wife of, 196, 199, 247.
Sherland, Christ., 123, 178.
....., ..., patent to, 123.
....., ..., wife of, 158, 159.
....., Geo., 472.
Sherlow, or Shirley Hundred, *see* West and Shirley Hundred.
Sherly, ——, Treasurer for New Plymouth, 40.
Shewell, Thos., Collector of Customs at Bristol, 423.
Sholes, Isle of, 392.
Shotley, co. Suffolk, 137.
Sidney, *see* Sydney, Col.
Sierra Leone, 355.
Sikes, Walter, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354, 382, 396, 398, 400–402, 416, 433, 437.
....., ..., commission to, 416.
....., ..., instructions to, 381.
....., ..., petition of, 415.
Silk and Silkworms, *see* Virginia.
Silk grass, 148, 185; to be called Camock's flax, which *see*.
Silver, *see* gold, silver, &c.
Silver Falcon, the, 19, 21.
Silvester, Constant, *see* Sylvester.
....., Giles, 393.
....., ..., petition of, 497.
....., ..., widow and heirs of, 393.
Silvester or Sylvester, Nathaniel, 360, 379, 384.
Skinner John, 404.
....., Nicholas, 382.
Skippon, Maj.-Gen., 355, 437.
Slaney, Hump., 20, 74, 135, 259, 339.
....., ..., petition of, 114.
....., John, Governor of Newfoundland, 20, 86, 92, 93.
....., Mr., 184.
Slanye, Mr., 1.
Smaldridge, Elizabeth, 457.
Smaley, widow, 70.
Smart, John, petition of, 129.
Smith, Anthony, a seminary priest, 94.
....., Capt. English, 456, 457, 460, 477.
....., James, 278.
....., Capt. John, President of Virginia, 7, 8, 66.
....., Jo., letter from, 1618: 21.
....., John, petition of, 172.
....., Nicholas, 394.
....., Robert, letter to, 1635: 210.
....., Solomon, Marshal of the Admiralty, 112, 336.
....., ..., warrants to, 273, 274.
....., Thomas, 454.
....., ..., Anne, widow of, 454.
..... Timothy, 445.
....., Capt. William, 80, 120, 242, 258.
....., ..., instructions to, 237.
....., ..., letters from, 1636: 241 (3), 242.
....., ..., petition of, 121.
....., ..., (of Virginia), 42.
....., ..., (carpenter), 278.
Smith's Fort, Somers Islands, 464.
Smyth, Capt. Roger, Councillor of Virginia, 41, 46, 57, 77, 78.
....., ..., letters signed by—
1623: 39, 41.
1627: 84, 87.
1629: 104.
....., Solomon, *see* Smith, Solomon.
Smythe, Sir Thomas, Treasurer of the Virginia Company, and Governor, 1619; President of the Somers Islands, 8, 22, 24, 29–32, 39, 44, 58, 65, 66, 69, 70, 76.
....., ..., grant to, 17.
....., ..., letters from (Treasurer and Council for Virginia)—
1622: 30.
1623: 54.
1624: 60, 65, 69, 70.
....., ..., letter to, 1623: 50.
....., ..., complaints against, and his answers, 60.
....., ..., his twelve years government of Virginia, 39–40, 65–68.
....., ..., house of, 64.
....., Capt. William, *see* Smith.
Smythe's hundred, 22.

Snelling, William, 455.
Soames, Fras., 451.
Solicitors General, *see*—
Finch, Sir Heneage;
Littleton, Sir Edward.
Somers, Sir George, 8, 10, 12, 66.
....., ..., grant to, 5.
....., ..., letter from, 1610: 9.
....., ..., shipwrecked, 9.
....., ..., death of, 10, 12.
....., Capt., 50.
Somers Islands, 9, 10, 16, 18, 28, 31, 32, 43, 66, 75, 125, 138, 146, 148, 183, 201, 225, 255, 257, 266, 322, 355, 402, 417, 449–451, 469, 476.
....., documents dated from, 323, 326, 327, 328 (2), 370, 464.
....., acts of, 1620: 38.
... ., ammunition for, 70.
....., commodities of, 15, 40.
....., ..., taxes upon, 92, 93.
....., distress in, 92, 370.
....., inquiry into state of, 52.—
....., fortifications of, 92, 449, *see also*—
Commonwealth Castle;
King's Fort;
Pagett or Padgitts Fort;
Smith's Fort;
Southampton Fort.
....., ..., commander of, *see* Wilkinson, Capt.
....., ecclesiastical government in, 303, 323, 326, 328.
....., government of, 37, 73, 326, 332, 404, 405, 448–450.
....., ..., charges of, 449.
....., Governors of, *see*—
Butler, Capt. Nath.;
Bernard, Capt. John;
Bell, Capt. Philip;
Sayle, Capt. Wm.;
Turnor, Capt.;
Forster, Capt. Josias;
Trimingham, John.
....., Councillors of, *see*—
Devitt, John;
Milner, John;
Morgan, Chas.;
Penistone, Thos.;
Stowe, Nath.;
Trimingham, John;
Tucker, Henry;
Turnor, John;
Turnor, Thos.;
Wood, Roger.
....., Secretary and Clerk of the Assembly of, *see*—
Vaughan, John;
Tucker, Henry.
Somers Islands, Sheriffs of, *see*—
Harrison, John;
Somersall, Mr.;
Tucker, Henry.
....., Governor and Council of, 327, 332, 378.
....., ..., letter to, 1639: 303.
....., ..., Commissioners [for examining grievances in], 46.
....., ..., letter to, 1623: 50.
....., Commissioners [to consider the condition of, 1653, May], *see*—
Bennett, Col.;
Holland, Cornelius;
Jones, Col. Philip;
Kelsey, Lt. Col.;
Rich, Nathaniel;
Stapley, Col.
....., Commissioners [for governing the affairs of, 1653, June] *see*—
Alleyn, Fras.;
Batson, Mathew;
Carter, Edward;
Gourdon, Dr. Aaron;
Hawes, Nath.;
Holland, Cornelius;
Jessop, Wm.;
Oxenbridge, John;
Pead, Edward;
Prynn, Geo.;
Roberts, Elias;
Rowe, Col. Owen;
Thompson, Maurice;
Todd, Joseph;
Turberville, Geo.;
Ward, Leonard;
Wroth, Sir Thos.
....., Committee to examine the business of, *see*—
Constable, Sir Wm.;
Denbigh, Earl of;
Holland, Mr.;
Pembroke, Philip, Earl of;
Purefoy, Col.;
Walton, Col.
....., horses transported to, 417.
....., houses and churches in, 92.
....., number of inhabitants in, 92, 449.
....., inhabitants driven to Eleuthera from, 453.
....., complaints of bad quality of land in, 200.
....., Ministers of, 449. *See also*—
Ward, Mr.;
White, Nathaniel.
....., negroes to be sent to, 247.
....., planters of the, 18, 92.
....., ..., grievances of, 44, 55, 92, 463, 464.

Somers Islands, planters of the, petitions of—
1623: 44.
1628: 91 (2).
1658: 468.
....., planters leave the, 301.
....., planters taken to, 408.
....., ..., able to bear arms in, 449, 464.
....., maidens pressed for, 19.
....., Scotch prisoners transported to, 363.
....., fears for success of plantation of, 18.
....., propositions and report concerning, 361, 449.
....., declared by Parliament to be in rebellion, 353.
....., petition concerning "the recovery of," 347.
....., reduction of, 343, 351.
....., ships arrived from, 353.
....., ships bound to, 303, 322, 323, 408.
....., ..., stay of, 343, 389, 407, 448,450.
....., shoes exported to, 408.
....., Spain threatens to remove plantations in, 15.
....., supplies for, 77, 253, 322.
....., trade of, 313, 344, 347, 370, 420.
..... Company, 12, 14, 37, 44, 45, 63, 72, 253, 261, 267, 330, 332, 339, 340, 353, 355, 378, 402, 405, 407, 448-450, 463, 468, 469, 476.
....., ..., charter of, 17, 92.
....., ..., charter, books, and papers belonging to, 46, 357.
....., ..., election of officers of, 339, 340, 355, 362, 402, 449, 450, 456.
..... Company, Governors of, *see*—
Holland, Cornelius;
Cavendish, William Lord;
Disbrowe, General;
Dorset, Edward, Earl of.
....., ..., Deputy Governors of, *see*—
Withers, Mr.;
Rowe, Colonel Owen;
Sayle, Captain William.
....., ..., Secretary of, *see* Marten, Thomas.
....., ..., commission appoints a, 449.
....., ..., declarations of, 38, 326.
....., ... President of, *see* Smythe, Sir Thomas.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1623: 55.
1626: 77.
1639: 301, 302, 303.
1649: 330.
1656: 450.
1658: 463.
....., ..., letters to—
1622: 27.
1631: 125.

Somers Islands Company, letters to—*cont.*
1641: 323.
1645: 326.
1651: 362, 370.
....., ..., minutes and orders of—
1639: 304.
1640: 314.
1652: 378 (2).
....., ..., court of, 51.
....., ..., debts of, 55.
....., ..., shares in, 184.
....., ..., ..., division of, 327.
Somersall, Mr., Sheriff of the Somers Islands, 468, 469.
Somersetshire, one of the Justices of, *see* Hext, Sir Edward.
Somerset, 405.
....., letter to Lord Lieut. of, 1623: 54.
"Songs called catches," 181.
Southampton, 85, 87, 209, 275, 310, 490.
....., letters dated from, 75 (2), 76, 209, 272, 273, 310.
....., Mayor and Aldermen of, letter from, 1625: 76.
....., ..., letter to, 1651: 359.
....., Earl of, *see* Wriothesley, Henry.
....., Fort, Somers Islands, 464.
..... hundred, Virginia, 25.
....., ..., petition of adventurers of, 213.
..... tribe, Somers Islands, 464.
Southcote, Thomas, 96.
Southern Fort, Providence Island, 122.
South Sea, the, 43, 80, 105, 210, 214.
Southwick, Josiah, 477.
Soward, William, 472.
....., ..., William, son of, 472.
Spain, 3, 7, 14, 82, 99, 103, 119, 217, 254, 262, 304, 307, 320, 485, 490.
....., Kings of, *see* Philip II. III. and IV.
....., Ambassadors from, 375, 407; *see also* Cunega, Don Pedro de; Gondomar, Conde de.
....., English Ambassador in, *see* Hopton, Sir Art.
....., islands possessed by, 16.
....., merchants trading to, 287.
....., Secretary of State in, 14, 16.
Spaniards, the, 4, 7, 11, 14-16, 78, 103, 119, 164, 228, 230, 255, 384, 431, 442, 443, 490.
....., in the West Indies, 12, 71, 73, 102, 105, 187, 200, 238, 249, 254, 255, 264, 276, 277, 295, 316, 480, 482, 487, 492.
..... killed after quarter given, 318-320.
Spanish agents, 78.
..... men of war and vessels, 44, 77, 96, 102, 103, 118, 119, 147, 150, 231, 244, 248, 428, 433.
..... pilots, 225, 238, 280.
..... prisoners, 272.

Spanish prizes, 225, 271, 272, 279, 280, 290, 298, 300, 309, 452.
..... wreck, 261 ; *see also* the St. Anthony.
Sparke, Michael, 123.
Sparkes, Mr., 328.
Sparrow, of New England, the, 307, 320.
..... pink, the, 463, 471.
Spearman, Nich., 36.
Speedwell, of London, the, 336.
Speight's Bay, Barbadoes, letters dated from, 367, 368 (2).
Spelman or Spilman, Capt. Henry, 22, 56.
....., ..., taken prisoner by Indians, 43.
Spence, Robert, 455.
....., ..., Frances, widow of, 455.
Spencer, Michael, 367, 368.
....., Mr., 1.
....., ——, 210.
Spiller, Sir Henry, Commissioner for Virginia, 54.
....., ..., commission to, 44.
Spilman, Sir Henry, Treasurer of the Guiana Company and of the Council for New England, 31, 32, 36, 37, 40, 41, 85, 90, 153, 156, 205.
Spratley, William, 222.
Spry, Capt. Edward, 454.
....., ..., Mary, widow of, 454.
Spurstowe, William, 324.
Spy, the, 270, 275, 280, 281, 314.
Squibb, Capt. Thomas, 33, 34, 38.
Stacy, Mr., 178.
Stafford, Benedick, 387.
Stagg, or Stegg, Thomas, Councillor of, and Commissioner for reducing Virginia, 289, 292, 308, 333, 340, 359, 393.
letters to—
1636 : 289 (2).
1637 : 289.
....., ..., wife of, 393.
Stallenge, William, letter from, 1609 : 8.
Stanford, A., 424.
Stanley, Dr. Edward, letter from, 1638 : 266.
Stanniford, James, 455.
....., ..., Joane, widow of, 455.
Stapers, Mr., 1.
Staples, Robert, 91.
Stapley, Col., Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 402.
Star, the, 356.
....., of London, the, 273, 274.
Star Chamber, the, 65, 117, 169, 172, 234, 256, 258, 273, 314, 494.
Starky, Peter, 118.
Starre, Comfort, 340.
State Paper Office, the, 244.
State Papers, keeper of, *see* Boswell, William.
States of the United Provinces, the, *see* Holland.
Statia, *see* St. Eustache.
Staunton, Serjeant Edward, 224, 229.
Steevens, Capt. Richard, 454.
Stegg, Thos., *see* Stagg.
Stephens, Major, 490.
....., Capt. Richard, Councillor of Virginia 61, 117, 216.
....., William, 158.
Stevens, Philemon, 478.
Stevenson, William, 226, 235.
Stewart, Sir James, Lord Ochiltrie, 106.
....., ..., memorial of, 105.
....., ..., plants at Cape Breton, with his wife and family, 104.
....., ..., taken prisoner, 104, 105.
....., Lieut. Thomas, 106.
Stirling, Earl of, *see*—
Alexander, Henry ;
Alexander, Sir William.
....., Isle of, 204.
Stockdale, Henry, 333.
....., William, 215, 278.
Stockholm, 420.
Stoddard, Anthony, letter to, 1646 : 327.
Stokes, Luke, Capt. and Col., Governor of Nevis, 385, 392, 402, 420, 457, 473, 474.
....., ..., his death, 457.
....., Stephen, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
Stone, John, 437, 438.
....., Capt. William, Governor of Maryland, 338.
....., ——, 151.
Stoner, John, Councillor of Virginia, 190.
....., ..., death of, 195.
Stones, Thomas, Commissioner for Virginia, letter from, 1633 : 171.
Storer, Bartholomew, 242.
Story, Capt. Robert, 390.
....., Capt., 469.
Stoughton, Capt. Israel, letter from, 1634 : 179.
....., ..., "the troubler of Israel," 180.
....., Dr., 215.
....., ..., letters to,—
1632 : 156.
1634 : 179, 194.
Stourton, Erasmus, Preacher in Newfoundland, 94.
Stowe, Nathaniel, Councillor of the Somers Islands, 370.
Strafford, Earl of, *see* Wentworth, Thos.
Strange, Capt. Anthony, 460, 461, 467, 472.
Stratton, John, grant to, 137.
....., William, 423.
Strawberry Bank, New England, 402.
Street, Robert, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 382, 433, 437.
....., ..., instructions to, 381.
Streete, Thomas, 228.

Streights, the, 261.
....., merchants trading to, 287.
Strickland, Mr., 394, 396, 401, 412, 416, 431, 436, 437, 439, 448, 450, 460, 466.
Stuart, Lodovick, Duke of Lenox and Richmond Lord Steward of the Household, 1618-1623: 23, 26, 32, 37, 78, 205.
....., ..., grant to, 24.
....., James, Duke of Lenox and Richmond, 191, 195.
....., James, 70.
Styles, Bartholomew, Minister from the Island of Association, 206, 209.
Success, the, 48, 349, 350, 458.
Suffolk, Earl of, *see* Howard, Thomas.
....., Commissioner of, *see* Dade, Henry.
....., Muster Master of, *see* Woodhouse, Henry.
Sugar and sugar canes, 148, 427, 434, 439.
Sumner, Capt. William, 392, 393, 402.
....., ..., petition of, 414.
Surinam, 369, 371, 373, 330, 461, 467, 483, 484.
....., patent for, 414.
Susa, treaty of, 107.
Susan, the, 67, 421.
Susquehannahs, the, 7.
Sutcliffe, Dr., 36.
Sutton, Sir Richard, Commissioner for Virginia, 54.
....., ..., commission to, 44.
....., Thomas, 454.
....., ..., Amy, widow of, 454.
Swaine, Arthur, 77.
Swallow, the, 270, 276, 280, 281, 311-314, 316, 320, 336.
..... of London, the, 349.
Swanley, Thomas, 407, 410.
Swathling, 273.
Sweden, 409, 442.
....., English Ambassador in, *see* Whitelock, Lord.
....., King of, *see* Charles X.
....., Queen of, *see* Christina.
Swedes, the, 409.
Sweet, Robert, petition of, 35.
Swyer, Robert, 236.
Swynfen, J., 479.
Sybsye or Sypsey, John, 244, 289.
Sydenham, Col. Richard, 428, 430, 437, 439, 440, 445, 450, 460, 461, 466, 468, 475.
Sydney, Sir Philip, letter to 1585: 3.
....., Colonel, 394.
Syer, Job, 472.
....., ..., Sarah, mother of, 472.
....., ..., William, son of, 472.
Sylvester, Constant, Councillor of Barbadoes, 360, 379, 476, 481, 487.
Symball, Mr., 387.
Symonds, Daniel, 178.
....., John, 184.
Symonds, Richard, 454.
....., ..., Alice, widow of, 454.
....., Samuel, Sheriff of Providence Island, 183, 185, 186, 203, 229.
....., ..., commission and instructions to, 189.
....., Samuel, 392, 466.
....., —, Minister in Providence Island, 249, 297.
....., ..., brother of, 249
Syon, *see* Long Island.
Sypsey, *see* Sybsye.

T.

Tabago, *see* Tobago.
Tadousac, 61, 98, 103, 113, 166.
....., articles dated from, 99.
....., treaty of, 139.
....., *see also* Canada.
Talbot, Colonel, 445, 447.
....., Capt., 185.
....., Peter, 268.
....., the, 260.
Tanner, Capt., John, 126, 127, 130, 133, 144, 147, 153, 157, 158, 223, 236, 238.
....., ..., wife of, 130.
....., William (? John), *which see*.
Tapoywasooze and the Towyse-yarrowes countries, description of, and proposal to settle a plantation upon, 316.
Tavora, Don Lorenzo Perez de, Governor of St. Thomas, 462.
Taverner, Henry, 207.
Taylor, Abrah., 112.
Taylour, James, 25.
Teatly, John, 258.
Teddington, co. Middlesex, 385.
Tehidie, Cornwall, letter dated from, 111.
Temms, Alderman Nathaniel, 463.
Temperance, the, 87.
Temple, J., 479.
....., Col. Purbeck, 474.
....., Sir Richard, 447.
....., Col. Thomas, Lieut. Governor of Nova Scotia, 441, 445, 447, 453, 463, 464-466, 470, 472-474, 478, 484, 485, 488, 496, 497.
....., ..., grants to, 9, 444, 447.
....., ..., goes to Nova Scotia, 456.
....., ..., instructions from, 471.
....., ..., letters from—
1658: 469, 471 (2).
1659: 474 (2), 475, 476, 479.
1660: 489, 496.
....., ..., letter to, 1650: 334.
....., ... title of, to Nova Scotia, 472, 488.

Temple, Col., Serjeant of the Admiralty, Commander of Tilbury Fort, letter to, 1650: 334.
Terceras or Tereeiras, the, 19, 51.
Terence, John, petition of, 418.
Terill, Nicholas, 472.
Terra Australis Incognita, 76.
Terra Firma, 225.
Terra Nova, *see* Newfoundland.
Terry, George, 255.
Thames, the, 165, 218, 250, 266, 306, 334.
Theobalds, letter dated from, 45.
Thevett, And., 2.
Thomas, the, 136, 207, 407.
....., of London, the, 407.
..... and John, the, 334, 336, 409.
..... and Richard, the, 382.
Thompson, Colonel, 349, 379, 394, 395, 475.
....., David, 31, 32, 34.
....., Captain Edward, Re Admiral of the Fleet for reducing Barbadoes, 475.
..... Captain Edward, 309, 317, 410.
....., ..., petitions of, 195, 413.
....., Henry, 421.
....., John, 445.
....., Matthew, 234.
..... Maurice, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 151, 155, 156, 273, 275, 294, 296, 309, 316–319, 329, 331–334, 343, 344, 409.
....., ..., articles with, 309.
....., ..., petitions of, 195, 305.
..... Robert, Commissioner of the Navy, 447.
....., ——, 176.
Thornhill, Timothy, Councillor of Barbadoes, 484.
Thoroughgood, Captain Thomas, Commissioner for Newfoundland, commission to, 416.
....., ..., letter to, 1631: 354.
Thorowgood, Adam, Councillor of Virginia, 246.
Thorpe, Captain, 31.
..... William, formerly Lieutenant of the King's Fort, Somers Islands, 200, 201, 203.
Three Brothers, the, 404.
Thurles, Lord, *see* Butler, James.
Thurloe, John, 376, 389, 395, 400, 446, 453, 462.
Thurston, Richard, 336, 357.
Tichborne, Alderman, 409.
Tidd, William, 149.
Tierens, Anthony, 349, 352, 356.
Tiger, the, 3.
Tilbury, 185.
..... Fort, Commander of, *see* Temple, Colonel.
Tilghman, Samuel, 411, 482.
Tillières, Count de, French Ambassador, 61.
....., ..., memorial of, 1624: 60.
....., ..., ..., answer to, 1624: 61.
Tinge, Mr., 265–267, 269, 271.
Tisdale, Mr., 237.
Tisen, Captain Garret, 459.
....., ..., petition of, 458.
Tobacco, monopoly and contracts for, 59, 60, 62, 63, 71, 73, 83, 84, 87.
....., duties upon, 68, 69.
....., instructions to restrain excessive planting of, 305.
....., proclamations concerning, 72, 83, 86, 125.
....., Commissioners for, *see*—
Dawes, Abraham.
Goring, Lord.
Jacob, Jo.
Peisley, Edmond.
....., (English), 86, 113, 403, 405, 415, 417, 422–424, 466, 467.
....., ..., reasons against planting, 423 (3).
....., foreign, 63, 64, 69, 71, 79, 83, 84, 86, 89, 125, 276, 458.
....., (Amazon), 18.
....., (Caribbee Islands, St. Christopher's), 83, 94, 124, 125, 128 (2), 142, 240, 251, 266, 300, 305, 414, 415, 419, 427, 439.
....., (Jamaica), 458, 459, 461.
....., (Providence Island), 123, 125–127, 130, 132, 138, 146, 148, 150, 153, 157, 158, 162, 165, 170, 172, 173, 175, 178, 181, 183, 185, 188, 194, 199, 202, 209, 210, 212, 215, 225, 228, 229, 254, 255, 271, 277, 284, 295–297, 313, 314, 316, 319, 320, 323.
....., ..., contract for, 183.
....., ..., customs upon, 223, 234.
....., ..., price of, 166, 168, 186.
..... (Somers Islands), 18, 44, 59, 63, 91, 92, 125, 138, 139, 316, 327, 370, 378, 463.
....., ..., importation of, 45, 56, 69, 72, 76, 81, 83, 86.
....., ..., impositions upon, 44, 45, 55, 91–93, 101, 125, 128 (2), 142, 438, 449.
....., ..., price of, 83, 316.
....., (Virginia), 5, 19, 26, 29, 35, 39, 42, 43, 48, 59, 63, 77, 86, 91, 100, 113, 116, 117, 124, 125, 138, 139, 160, 176, 184, 207, 232, 239, 250, 251, 262, 263, 266, 268, 273, 274, 285, 289, 292, 310, 315, 395, 403.
....., ..., contracts for, 69, 74–76, 89, 90, 151, 190, 250, 251, 266, 268.
....., ..., remonstrance of planters against, 272–274.
....., ..., failure of crop of, 42.
....., ..., importation of, 37, 45, 56–58, 66, 69, 72, 76, 79, 81, 83, 84, 86, 88, 89, 92, 100, 256.
....., ..., impositions upon, 58, 73, 79, 101, 125, 128 (2), 142, 160, 232.

Tobacco, (Virginia), price of, 22, 66, 80, 81, 83, 89, 117, 124, 190, 263.
Tobago, Island of, grants of, 87, 88.
Tobias, the, 409.
Todd, Joseph, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 402, 404.
Todosantes, Island of, grant of, 85.
Toledo, Don Frederico de, 108, 118, 119.
....., ... letter from, 1630: 118.
Toller, Charles, 229.
Tomanick, 326.
Topsham, co. Devon, 419, 421.
Tortuga, Island of, 132. To be called Association, *which see.*
Tosse, Peter de, 107.
Tothill Street, London, 56.
Totterell, Captain John, 407.
Totteridge, letter dated from, 51.
Totty, Captain, 356, 358, 359.
....., Lieutenant Thomas, 455.
Tower of London, the, 32, 78, 276, 425, 427, 429, 432, 460.
..... Lieutenant of, *see* Barkstead, Sir John.
Towerson, Mr., 1.
....., Captain, 339.
....., William, Deputy Vice-Admiral of Portsmouth, letter from, 1629: 103.
Townehill, 273.
Townsend, Richard Councillor of Virginia, 244, 340.
Trade, Committee for, *see* Plantations and Trade.
..... Council of, *see* Plantations, Committee for Trade and.
Tradescant, John, 5.
....., ..., letter from, 1625: 75.
Trafford, Col. Frns., pass to America for, 323.
....., Lieut. Thomas, 454.
Treasurer, the, 15, 67, 68.
Treasuries," "Committee for, 415.
....., report of, 415.
Treasury, the, 450.
....., letters to, 1641: 322 (4), 323.
....., Commissioners of the, 424–426, 435, 452, 460.
..... Chamber, the, documents dated from, 449, 458, 461.
Trebizond Cape, New England, 28.
Trecscant, *see* Tradescant, John.
Trelawny, Edward, 173, 261.
....., Robert, grant to, 137.
....., ..., letter from, 1635: 212.
Trevyse, Nicholas, 274.
Trewergie, John, Commissioner for Newfoundland, 354, 403, 416.
....., ..., commission to, 416.
....., ..., instructions for, 403.
...., petitions of, 415, 416.
Triesco frigate, the, 357, 358.
Trimingham, John, Councillor and Governor of the Somers Islands, 370, 468.
Trinidad, Island of, 318, 323, 324.
....., grants of, 87, 88.
....., letter dated from, 11.
Trinity House, the, 120, 166.
....., document, dated from, 246.
....., Master of, 166.
....., ..., report of, 1637: 246.
..... Port (Virginia) 3.
Trippett, Phil., 166, 167, 202, 203, 271, 278, 279, 284.
....., ..., wife of, 284.
Trippett's Fort, to be called Brooke Fort, *which see.*
Triumph, the, letter dated from aboard, 257.
Trott, Nicholas, 395.
....., Thomas, petition of, 427.
Tron, Jan de, and family, 499.
Truebody, Emanuel, 320.
Truelove, the, 51.
Truelove's Company, Virginia, muster of, 72.
Trusler, John, petition of, 154.
Trussell, Jo., 274.
Truxillo, 312.
Tryal, of London, the, 94, 120, 121.
Trymingham, *see* Trimingham.
Tub, Capt. Robert Hay, 454.
Tuchin, Edmund, 71.
....., Simon, 71, 72.
Tuck, ——, 43.
Tucker, Daniel, 12.
..... Capt. William, Commissioner for and Councillor of Virginia, 77, 88, 116, 151, 171.
....., ..., letter from, 1633: 171.
....., ... letters signed by, as Councillor—
1623: 41.
1627: 84, 87.
1631: 138.
Tufton, Sir William, Governor of Barbadoes, 1629: 9, 101, 104, 119.
....., ..., commission to, 119.
....., ..., shot, 119.
Tuke, William, 472.
Tully, John, 411.
Turberville, George, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404.
....., George, 455.
....., ... Katherine, widow of, 455.
Turkey Company, the, letter to, 1625: 74.
Turkish pirates, 75, 214, 308, 309, 310 (3).
Turks, the, 74, 320.
Turner, Henry, Councillor, Sheriff, and Secretary of the Somers Islands, 370, 460, 469.
Turner, Mr., 372.
Turnor, Capt. Thos., Governor of the Somers Islands, 332, 370.
....., John, Councillor of the Somers Islands, 370.
Turtle, 203.
Turton, Edward, 296.

Twilley, Gualter of, Governor of New Netherlands, letter from, 1633: 171.
Twitty, William, 472.
....., ——, William, son of, 472.
Two Brothers of London, the, 389.
Tyndall, Thomas, 316.
Tynemouth, 421.
..... Castle, Governor of, 421.
Tyson, Col. Edward, 445.
Tytoe, George, 263.

U.

Underhill, Captain, 267.
Underwood, William, Sheriff and Alderman of London, 397, 405, 422.
....., ..., petition of, 417.
United Provinces, the, *see* Holland.
Unity, the, 253.
Upshaw, Thomas, 454.
Upton, William, 159, 163, 172, 175, 253.
Usher, George, 391.
Utie, Captain John, Councillor of Virginia, 117, 176, 213, 214, 217, 252.
....., ..., letters signed by—
1623 : 39.
1631 : 138.
1634 : 175.
....., ..., petition of, 253.

V.

Valentia, Lord Viscount, *see* Annesley, Arthur.
Vanbotten, Mr., 249, 272.
Vandyke, Captain, 263.
Vane, Sir Henry, 214.
....., ..., letters to—
1635 : 211.
1636 : 239.
....., ..., eldest son of the preceding, 214, 284, 324, 347, 372, 376, 394, 475.
....., ... goes to New England, 211, 214.
....., ... letters from—
1635 : 211.
1636 : 239.
Van Haard, Andries, 304.
Van Pere, Abraham, Dutch Governor in the West Indies, 105.
Van Loon, Melchior, 446.
Varvell, Thomas, 406.
Vassall, Samuel, 113, 115, 120, 190, 191, 194, 197–199, 207, 324, 331, 338, 339.
....., ..., letter of, 1636 : 199.
....., ..., petitions of, 197, 305.
....., ..., wife of, 199.
..... Mr., goes with his wife to Massachusetts, 112.
Vaughan, John, Secretary and Clerk of the Assembly of the Somers Islands, 332, 370.
....., ..., letters from—
1646 : 327.
1647 : 328.
Vavasour, Mr., 433.
Venables, General Robert, General of the English forces sent to America, 419, 428, 429, 431, 436, 439, 456.
....., ..., warrant for the apprehension of, 429.
....., ... release of, 429.
Verd, Isle de, *see* St. Brandon.
Vererzamis, 2.
Verney, Sir Edmond, Keeper of the Marshalsea, 282.
Victory, the, 77, 95.
Villegagnon, Monsieur, 119.
Villiaco, 7.
Villiers, Charles, Earl of Anglesea, 94.
..... Sir George, afterwards Marquis and Duke of Buckingham, Governor of the Guiana Company, 83.
.... collects rarities from the plantations, 75.
....., ..., grants to, 24, 84.
....., ..., letters from, 1628 : 90.
....., ..., letters and petitions to—
1620 : 24.
1624 : 69.
1626 : 77, 78, 82.
1627 : 85.
1628 : 93.
Viner, Mr., 332, 468.
Vines, Richard, 215.
Virgin frigate, the, 350.
..... of Hampton, the, 310.
..... of Southampton, the, 79.
Virginia, incidental allusions to, 189, 197, 225, 234, 246, 262, 265, 280, 296, 361, 383, 402, 418, 427, 431, 433.
....., letters dated from, 2, 3, 7, 8, 9, 11, 25, 41, 42, 48, 72, 90, 104, 113, 116–118, 129, 151, 160, 184, 193, 195, 201, 260, 266.
....., discovered and taken possession of, 4.
....., charter and grants of, 5 (2), 8, 13.
....., adventurers to, 18, 293.
....., ... refuse to pay their adventure for, 14.
....., agent for planters in, *see* Button, Capt. Wm.
....., Bargrave's treatises upon, 30.
....., books, maps, and writings relating to, 7, 21, 46, 51, 54, 57, 62, 64, 73, 74, 76, 133.

Virginia, boundaries of (differences with Lord Baltimore concerning), 169, 170, 172, 176, 253, 412, 413, 435, 436, 447.

....., boots and shoes exported to, 341, 359, 397, 398, 406, 411 (2), 417, 418, 459 (2), 460, 467.

....., buildings in (colleges, churches, houses, schools, and a state-house), 22, 40, 42, 45, 48, 49, 56, 58, 66, 67, 80, 268, 288, 376.

....., Butler's unmasking of, 38–40, 57.

....., climate of, 38, 113.

....., Commissioners, of (1623, 1624, 1631), 44, 46, 50–54, 58, 62, 64, 65, 68–70, 72–74, 98, 121, 130, 133, 134, 136, 177, 190; *and see*—
Banks, John;
Barber, Mr.;
Bourchier, Henry;
Brooke, Sir John;
Chichester, Art. Lord;
Coke, Sir John;
Collins, Thos.;
Danby, Hen., Earl of;
Danvers, Sir John;
Dawes, Sir Abrah.;
Digby, Sir Kenelm;
Diggs, Sir Dudley;
Dorchester, Dudley, Visc.;
Dorset, Edw., Earl of;
Fellgate, Wm.;
Ferrar, John;
Ferrar, Nicholas;
Finch, Heneage;
Fortescue, Nicholas;
Gibb, Thos.;
Gofton, Fras.;
Gorges, Sir Ferd.;
Harvey, John;
Heath, Sir Robt.;
Jones, Sir Wm.;
Killigrew, Sir Robt.;
Mandeville, Henry Visct.;
Mathews, Samuel;
May, Sir Hump.;
Paget, Wm., Lord;
Piersey, Abraham;
Pory, John;
Pytt, Wm.;
Roe, Sir Thos.;
Sands, Mr.;
Spiller, Henry;
Stones, Thos.;
Sutton, Rich.;
Tucker, Wm.;
Weston, Sir Rich.;
Wolstenholme, Sir John;
Wrote, Nath.;
Wyatt, Sir Fras;
Zouch, Sir John.

Virginia, Commissioners of, letters from—
1624: 58, 59 (2), 70, 71.
1632: 158.
1633: 171.

....., ..., letters to—
1623: 50.
1624: 58, 59 (2), 70.
1625: 72.
1626: 77.
1632: 151.

....., ..., order, petition, report, and warrant of, 54, 133, 136, 141.

....., commodities of (including flowers, plants, shells, silk grass, &c.), 5, 7, 9, 11, 16, 17, 22, 39–41, 43, 57, 75, 81, 86, 89, 90, 95, 100, 110, 113, 117, 125, 160, 176, 184, 269.

....., staple commodities to be planted in, 190, 239, 269.

....., corn to be sown, and want of it in, 57, 80, 113, 117, 124, 160.

....., ..., duties upon and price of, 8, 10, 11, 22, 26, 73, 77, 89.

....., ... plentiful in, and exported to New England, 175, 184.

....., the granary of all the Northern Colonies, 184.

....., Courts of Justice for, 42, 100.

....., proposals for a Custom-house in, 175, 232, 281, 287.

....., register of customs in, 239, 246, 287.

..... complaints of customs in, 58, 76, 207, 281, 287.

....., impositions in, 281, 287.

....., deer from, 285.

..... Lords De la Warr and Dorset's support of, 90.

....., description of, 6, 7, 11, 73, 100.

....., discoveries in, 6, 51, 79–81, 171, 232.

..... Dutch colony in, *see* New Netherlands.

....., ..., to be restrained from trading to, 171.

....., encouragements by King Charles I. to plant in, 116.

....., famine in, 10, 49, 66.

....., farthing tokens requested for, 239, 268.

....., fears for success of colony in, 13, 16, 18.

....., fisheries in, 33, 90, 171.

....., "winning the forest" in [proposals for], 81.

....., fortifications and defence of, 39, 41, 43, 45, 48, 57, 58, 67, 80, 99, 100, 184, 287, 340; *and see* Kiccowtan, James Fort, Point Comfort.

....., ..., want of, and defenceless state of, 12, 66, 73, 77, 79–81, 184.

....., pretensions of France to, 152.

..... proposals to settle French Protestants in, 98.

Virginia, Frenchmen and vine dressers in, 43, 57, 89.
....., gifts to the Colony of, 22, 87 (?).
....., Governors of, *see*—
De la Warr, Henry Lord, 1610, June.
Gates, Sir Thomas, 1610.
Dale, Sir Thomas, May, 1611–1616.
Yeardley, Sir George, 1619.
Argoll, Sir Samuel;
Wyatt, Sir Francis, 1621.
West, Captain Francis, 1627, Nov.
Harvey, John, 1628, March.
Pott, John, 1629, November.
West, Captain John, 1635, May.
Berkeley, Sir William, 1641, August.
Bennett, Colonel Richard.
....., Deputy Governor of, *see* Percy, Captain John, 1610–1.
....., Councillors of, *see*—
Basse, Captain Nathaniel;
Bennett, Richard;
Blany, Edward;
Brocas, William;
Brown, Henry;
Bullock, Hugh;
Claybourne, William;
Cowling, Christopher;
Davenant, Sir William;
Davison, Christopher;
Donne, Serjeant-Major George;
Ferrar, William;
Finch, Henry;
Hamor, Ralph;
Harvey, John;
Hawley, Jerome;
Hinton, Thomas;
Hobson, John;
Hooke, Francis;
Higgenson, Hump.;
Kemp, Richard;
Littleton, Nathaniel;
Ludlow, George;
Maddison, Isaac;
Martin, John;
Mathews, Samuel;
Menefie, George;
Peirsey, Abraham;
Perry, William;
Petus, Thomas;
Pierce, William;
Pott, John;
Puntis, John;
Purfrey or Purify, Thomas;
Sandys, Sir George;
Smyth, Roger;
Stagg, or Stegg, Thomas;
Stephens, Richard;
Stoner, John;
Thorowgood, Adam;
Virginia, Councillors of—*cont.*
Townsend, Richard;
Tucker, William;
Utie, John;
West, John;
Whitaker, Job;
Willoughby, Thomas;
Wormley, Ralph;
Yeardley, Argol;
Yeardley, Sir George.
....., Admiral of, *see* Newport, Capt. Christ.
....., Vice Admiral of, *see* Puntis, John.
....., Marshal of, 134; *and see* Donne, Serj.-Major.
....., Muster Master General of, *see*—
Donne, Serj.-Major;
West, John.
....., Presidents of, *see*—
Wingfield, Edward Maria;
Popham, George;
Smith, Capt. John.
....., Secretaries of, *see*—
Claybourne, William;
Davison, Christ.;
Dun, John;
Kemp, Richard, 1634–1640.
Reade, George, 1640.
....., Surveyors of, *see*—
Evelin, Lieut. Robert;
Hawley, Gabriel.
....., Treasurers of, *see*—
Hawley, Jerome;
Sandys, George.
....., Governor and Council and Assembly of, 81, 84, 87, 102, 121, 129, 136, 184, 212, 216, 243, 254, 265, 268, 281, 289, 301, 309, 310, 376, 394, 409, 412, 429, 447, 453.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1623: 38, 41, 56.
1624: 56, 58, 59 (2), 65, 70.
1625: 71, 72, 74 (2).
1626: 77, 79.
1627: 84, 86.
1628: 88 (2), 89 (2), 90 (3).
1630: 113.
1634: 175.
1637: 250.
1638: 268.
1639: 287, 288 (2), 289 (3), 293.
....., ..., letters to—
1623: 54.
1624: 58 (2), 59 (2).
1627: 86 (2).
1628: 95.
1630: 121.
1632: 158.
1633: 170.
1634: 177, 185, 191.

Virginia, Governor and Council, &c.—*cont.*
....., ..., letters, to —*cont.*
1636: 238, 239, 243, 310.
1637: 250, 252, 258 (3).
1639: 305.
1640: 308, 314 (2).
1642: 324.
1649: 329.
1654: 412.
....., ..., accord between, 138.
....., ..., certificate of, 311.
....., ..., proclamation by, 77.
....., orders of Council of—
1624: 72.
1639: 292 (2).
....., proposed salary to three of the Council of, 175.
....., establishment of a General Assembly, in, 68.
....., Assembly of, 39, 57–59, 66, 77, 99, 100, 113, 117, 195, 212, 245, 262, 266, 268, 308, 321, 376.
....., ..., report of proceedings in (1619), 22.
....., ..., Acts of, 245, 268, 269, 287.
....., ..., answers of, to the King's propositions, 268.
....., ..., speaker, clerk, and sergeant of 22.
....., government of [abuses and changes in, and rules for], 5, 6, 29–31, 39, 45, 48–54, 58–60, 62–68, 70, 73, 76, 79, 80, 94, 99, 100, 107, 116, 129, 136, 207–209, 211, 214, 231, 250, 288, 289, 293, 331, 332, 413, 461, 468.
....., petitions for government of, 185, 213, 250.
....., church government of, 268.
....., the first idiot in, *see* Buck, Benoni.
....., the King's opinion in council upon Gov. Harvey being sent to England from, 216.
....., Indian massacres in, and their effects, 31, 32, 36, 42, 43, 58, 66–68, 71, 89.
....., infections, diseases, and mortality in, 41, 43, 56, 57, 67, 68, 71, 113, 118, 231.
....., inhabitants of, and their numbers, 5–7 22, 57, 72, 88, 89, 100, 117, 124, 175, 201, 208, 231.
....., ..., require confirmation of their lands and privileges in, 175, 184, 185.
....., patents for land in, 5, 9, 25, 47, 80, 81, 288, 306.
....., ..., reservation upon, 80, 243, 302.
....., iron and glass works in, 39, 57, 89, 90, 113, 160.
....., letters to be seized from, 55.
....., lotteries for, 12, 13, 17, 25, 75.
....., management and expenses of, 24.
Virginia, marriages in, 46.
....., against uniting Maryland to, 9, 388.
....., ministers of, 99, 100, 268; *see also*—
Buck, Richard;
Harrison, Mr.;
Panton, Anthony.
....., mutinies, dissensions, disturbances, and tumults in, 12, 67, 134, 207, 208, 211–213, 217, 245, 263.
....., negroes to be sent to, 247.
....., the county of Norfolk in, granted to Lord Maltravers, 282.
....., notes relating to, 5, 124.
....., choice of officers in, 79.
....., passes to, and their limitation, 261, 330, 338.
....., pass for, concealed, 68.
....., expense of furnishing and transporting six men to, 56.
....., fees upon passengers to, 281, 287, 291.
....., persons going and taken to [including children stolen, maidens pressed, persons "spirited," and those from Jamaica sold in, and prisoners from the battle of Worcester sent to], 7, 10, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 36, 39, 66, 67, 71, 76, 77, 81, 82, 84, 85, 93, 94, 98, 100, 112, 113, 120, 175, 190, 197–199, 240, 241, 245, 250, 258, 281, 303, 315, 321, 322, 336, 337–339, 341, 360, 373, 391, 407, 409, 411, 426, 435, 447, 457, 458.
....., house and garden allotted to every person in, 288.
....., petitions of inhabitants, planters, and traders to or on behalf of them, 169, 281, 321, 386, 387, 394, 397, 403, 405, 414, 417, 422–424, 448, 458, 465–468.
....., persons disaffected to the Commonwealth stayed from going to, 334.
....., persons from, 18, 87, 214.
....., the only physician in (1630), *see* Pott, Dr. John.
....., planting of, by Justice Popham, 119.
....., prosperity and peace of, 17, 20, 59, 67, 71, 76, 89, 100, 184, 268.
....., Commissioners for reducing (1651): 360, 361, 376; *and see*—
Ayscue, Sir Geo.;
Bennett, Rich.;
Claybourne, Wm.;
Curtis, Edmund;
Dennis, Robert;
Stagg, Thos.
....., Committees for (1653, Dec.), *see*—
Cooper, Sir Ant. Ash;
Lambert, Maj.-Gen.;
Strickland, Mr.;
Wolseley, Sir Chas.
....., ..., papers referred to, 413.
....., fleet for reducing, 360, 373, 374, 389, 393, 400.

Virginia, fleet for reducing, loss of ships of, 390, 399.
....., reduction and settlement of, 330–332, 334, 339 (2), 340, 343, 358, 361, 362, 379, 395–397.
....., articles for the surrender of, 376, 387, 394.
....., instructions concerning the revenue of, 243.
....., proposals for settlements in, 12, 50, 56, 71, 80, 87, 95, 101, 110, 134, 140, 182, 282, 301.
....., servants in, 68, 69, 268.
....., charge of transporting servants to, 311.
....., ships bound to, and arrived at, 71, 75–7, 93, 94, 120, 176, 201, 214, 237, 241, 250, 253, 303, 306, 322, 335, 336, 341, 387, 389–391, 395, 397, 398, 406, 407, 409–412, 417–419, 428, 458, 459.
....., ..., to clear in any port in, 155.
....., ..., petitions of owners of, 303.
....., stay of ships bound to, 334, 341, 343.
....., ship building in, 151.
..... silk, silkworms, and silkworks in, 31, 43, 57, 110, 288.
..... present to King Charles of silk from, 288, 289.
....., soldiers, arms, ammunition, and stores for, 32, 63, 65, 70, 71, 76, 79–82, 87, 99, 100, 276, 360, 417, 418.
....., dispute with Spain about, 16.
..... Spain endeavours to remove plantations in, 13, 14, 61, 62, 66.
....., squirrels, cattle, swine, and goats in, 8, 116, 117.
....., supplies for, 22, 47, 49–53, 57, 66, 67, 72, 76, 81, 82, 84, 85, 94, 99, 100, 184, 258, 303, 321, 322, 448.
....., ..., bad and unwholesome, 57, 250.
....., towns of, *see* Jacobopolis, James Town.
....., trade of, 21, 63, 77, 171, 250, 251, 273, 277, 281, 287, 332, 343, 344, 347, 356, 370, 420.
....., voyages to, 9, 10, 18, 19, 138, 182, 184, 207.
..... Walloons and French desire to plant in, 26, 27, 498, 499.
....., wants, miseries, and distressed state of, 12, 39, 40, 42, 43, 45, 47–49, 52, 57, 63, 65–68, 74, 75, 77, 84, 86–90, 113, 117, 151, 175, 238, 239, 276.
....., wars in, 56, 58, 66, 70, 71, 113.
..... Company, 10, 12, 15, 17, 22, 23, 25, 27–9, 37, 44–51, 54, 58, 63, 72, 79, 88, 136, 141, 153, 205, 243, 253, 263, 287, 301, 324, 498.
...., Governors of the, *see*—
Sandys, Sir Edwin;
Smythe, Sir Thomas;
Southampton, Hen., Earl of.
...., Deputy Governor of, *see* Ferrar, John.

Virginia Company, Treasurers of the, *see*—
Smythe, Sir Thomas;
Southampton, Henry, Earl of.
...., charter of, 5, 8, 13.
...., renewal of charter of, 62, 63, 136, 141, 171, 253.
...., ..., considerations against, 136.
....., ..., surrender of the charter of, 52, 53, 55, 56, 59, 63.
...., names present at surrender of, 53.
...., debts of, 65.
...., discourse of the old, 73.
...., election of officers of, 46.
...., factions of, 60–63.
...., quo warranto against, 54, 55, 63, 136.
...., shareholders in the, 47.
...., answers of—
1623: 45, 47, 52, 53.
1624: 60, 62, 65 (petition).
1625: 73.
...., letters to—
1612: 12.
1622: 31.
1623: 55.
1624: 56, 70.
1625: 71, 72.
..... and **Somers Islands,** answer of planters and adventurers to, 83.
....., ..., petition of merchants and traders to, 322.
...., Companies, the, 315.
...., Commissioners for, 55.
...., differences between, 44, 55, 61.
...., petition of, and orders upon, 54, 55.
Virginiola, *see* Somers Islands.
Virgin Islands, the, 390.
..... Mary, the, 461.

W.

Waad, Henry, 420.
....., Richard, 420.
....., Samuel, 421.
....., ..., petition of, 419.
....., Samuel, son of, 419–421, 434.
Waddington, Wm., 464.
Wade, Thos., 103.
Wake, Sir Isaac, Ambassador in France, 60, 139, 142, 145.
....., ..., letters from, 1632: 139, 143, 152.

Wake, Sir Isaac, letters to—
1630: 113.
1632: 142.
Walcott, Ralph, 148.
Wales, 50, 56, 235, 285, 290.
Walker, Adam, 410.
....., Dr., 334, 335, 342, 343, 396.
....., John, 2.
Waller, Sir Wm., 235, 237.
Wallis, Edward, 117.
....., Henry, 344.
Walloons, the, 26, 27, 498.
Walrond, Edward, 346, 384, 391.
....., Col. Humph., President of the Council of Barbadoes, 346, 384, 391, 494.
....., ..., letter from, 1650: 496.
....., John, 496.
Walsingham, Sec. Sir Fras, 2, 3.
....., ..., letters to, 1585: 2, 3, 4.
Walton, Col., 331, 336, 394, 396, 401, 476, 479.
....., Roger, Provost Marshal of Barbadoes, 389.
Wanderford, R., Attorney of the Court of Wards, 280.
Wannerton, Thos., grant to, 135.
....., Mr., 289.
Wapping, 261, 274.
Ward, Colonel Philip, Governor of Nevis, 477, 482, 490.
...., commission to, 478, 479.
....., Capt., letter to, 1618: 19.
...., plantation of, Virginia, 22.
..... John, "a minister of the Somers Islands," and minister in Providence Island, 127, 269, 271, 272.
....., ..., wife of, 272.
..... Leonard, Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 404, 405.
..... Thos., 455.
...., Alice, widow of, 455.
....., Mr., of Ipswich, 174.
Warder Castle, letters dated from, 189, 246.
Wards, Attorney of the Court of, *see* Wanderford, R.
....., Master of the Court of, *see* Cottington, Lord.
....., orders of the Court of, 252 (2).
Ware Park, letter dated from, 14.
Warebe, Leo., 402.
Wareham, of Dorchester, Mr., 179, 180.
Wariscoyack, Virginia, muster of, 72.
Warman, Capt., 7.
Warner, Armiger, 393, 395, 412, 426-428.
....., John, 326,
..... Capt. Thos., afterwards Sir Thos., Governor of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Barbadoes, and Montserrat, 1625: 80, 97, 115, 240, 281, 294, 377, 384, 385, 483, 488.
....., ..., commissions to, 75, 101, 324.
....., ..., letter from, 1636: 240.
Warner, Mr., 308, 311, 313.
Warren, Nicholas, 461.
Warwick, Earl of, *see* Rich, Robert.
....., the, 282.
....., of London, the, 184.
..... Castle, document dated from, 243.
..... Fort, Providence Island, 122, 168, 188, 211, 226, 245, 271, 280.
....., ..., Captain of, *see* Camock, Capt. Sussex.
....., ..., Lieut. of, *see* Price, Hugh.
..... House (Holborn), documents dated from—
1630: 123 (2).
1631: 127 (2), 130, 131, 132 (2), 133, 135, 137 (2), 138.
1632: 141 (2), 153 (3).
1635: 196, 202, 203, 204, 209, 211.
1637: 245 (2), 247.
1638: 262, 283 (3), 284.
1639: 290 (4), 291, 293, 294, 299 (4), 303, 304.
1640: 308 (2), 311 (2), 313 (3), 314 (3).
1641: 316, 318 (6).
1649: 329.
1650: 333 (2).
..... Squeak, Virginia, persons living at, 57.
..... Tribe, Somers Islands, 468.
....., ..., Capt. of, *see* Wentworth, Hugh.
Washborne, Robt., 200, 201, 207, 283.
....., ..., wife of, 283, 285, 292.
....., Wm., petition of, 465.
Water, Fras., 437.
Watkins, Major John, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 473.
....., Wm., letter to, 1638: 267.
Watling Street, documents dated from, 305, 378.
Watson, Peter, 487.
....., Geo., 140.
Watts, Ensign Geo., 454.
....., Sir John, 97.
....., Robert, 402.
....., ..., Cecilia, widow of, 402.
....., Col. Wm., Governor of St. Christopher's and Anguilla, commission to, 490.
....., Wm., 447.
..... Capt., 463, 466, 469, 474.
Wauton, Col., *see* Walton.
Wautre, Geo., and family, 499.
Way, Geo., grant to, 152.
Waymouth, John, 148.
Weare, John, 310.
Webb, John, 340.
....., William, 455.
....., Mr., 56.
Webber, Thomas, 356.
Webster, Mr., 305.
....., ..., letter to, 1639: 304.
Weekes, Francis, 46, 47.

Welcome, the, 353.
Welkey, *see* Wilkie.
Wells, John, 162, 163, 165, 167, 168, 237, 283, 290.
....., ..., instructions to, 247.
....., ..., wife of, 167, 290.
....., Richard, 454.
....., Robert, 472.
....., New England, 405.
....., ..., document dated from, 405.
Wenman, Sir Ferdinando, 10.
Wentworth, Hugh, Capt. of Pagett and Werwick Tribes, Somers Islands, 200, 468, 469.
....., Sir Peter, 347.
....., Thomas, Earl of Strafford, Lord Deputy of Ireland, 154, 240.
West, Captain Francis, one of the Council and afterwards Governor of Virginia, 1627: 8, 66, 77, 88, 116.
....., commissions to, 33, 34.
....., ..., election as Governor of, 86.
....., ..., letters from—
1627: 86.
1628: 88 (2), 90 (2).
....., ..., letters signed by, as Councillor of Virginia—
1623: 39, 40, 41.
1624: 58, 66.
1625: 74 (2).
1627: 84.
1631: 138.
....., ..., petitions of, 35.
....., Henry, Lord de la Warr, letter to, 1628: 90.
....., ..., 135.
....., Captain John, Councillor of Virginia, Muster-Master General, and Governor, May 1635: 117, 175, 176, 207, 209, 213, 217, 252, 314, 340.
....., ..., chosen Governor, 213.
....., ..., letter and petition from—
1636: 231.
1637: 253.
....., Thomas, Lord de la Warr, Governor of Virginia, 1610: 8, 10, 16, 18, 19, 67, 68, 182, 239.
....., ..., letters from—
1610: 10.
1611: 11.
....., ..., death of, 19.
....., ..., Cecily, wife of, petition of, 182.
..... and Sherlow, or Shirley, Hundred, Virginia, persons living at, 57, 72.
West Indian Harbour, a, 44.
West Indian Seas, 216.
West Indies, the, 12, 16, 38, 61, 71, 77, 78, 94, 101, 118, 155, 164, 171, 182, 220, 222, 232, 233, 237, 238, 244, 247, 257, 277, 280, 290, 298, 300, 309, 311, 316, 320, 373, 393, 403, 414, 426, 427, 442, 446, 448, 456, 457.
....., arms and ammunition for, 19.
West Indies, Dutch Governor of, *see* Van Pece, Abraham.
....., English plantations in, 79.
....., propositions for plantations in, and a Company for, 27, 73, 99, 124, 128, 140, 182, 257 (3), 292, 475, 477.
....., expedition, 419, 427, 428, 431, 439, 464.
....., ..., names of officers and soldiers engaged in, 454, 455, 462, 472.
....., government of, 439.
....., Governors of, 233; *see also* Carlisle, James Earl of.
....., ships bound to, 82, 113, 280, 282, 290, 301, 309, 324, 375, 409, 443, 457, 462, 463.
....., soldiers to be sent to, 425.
....., ..., bibles for, 426, 432.
....., countries possessed by Spaniards and Portuguese in, 16.
.... title of Spain to, 16.
....., how peopled by the Spaniards, 12.
....., Spanish settlements in, 73.
....., trade of, 95, 457, 461–463, 465, 475.
....., voyages to, 11, 327, 455.
Western Ports, petition of the, 20.
....., Mayors of, letters to, 1620: 23.
Westminster, documents dated from, 5, 8, 17, 21, 25, 41, 42, 77, 87, 93, 96, 97, 108, 128, 133, 142, 144, 152 (2), 177 (2), 250, 260 (2), 286, 291–293, 444, 447, 492.
....., Court of, 282.
....., Prebendary of, *see* Hakluyt, Richard.
Weston, Jerome, Earl of Portland, commission to, 492.
....., Sir Richard, Commissioner for Virginia, afterwards Earl of Portland and Lord Treasurer, 63, 74, 100, 101, 139, 196.
....., ..., commission to, 1634: 177.
....., ..., letter to, 1628: 94.
....., Thomas, 30, 31, 34.
Westwood, Mathew, 477.
Wetheridge, John, 45.
Wettenhall, Charles, Marshal of Providence Island, 148, 186, 271, 278, 318.
Weymouth, 241, 394, 419.
....., letters dated from, 241 (2).
....., Mayors of—
Cade, John;
Heddoze, Thomas.
Whale of London, the, 128.
Whalley, Commissary General, 426.
Wharton, Philip Lord, 324.
Wheatley, Thomas, 472.
....., ..., son of, 472.
Wheeler, Henry, 420.
Whetcombe, Benjamin, 358.
Whinett, Papa, native of New England, 34.
Whiniard, Jeremy, 25.

Whitacre, Capt., 42.
....., Lawrence, Commissioner for the Caribbee Islands, 254.
Whitaker, Capt., 76.
....., Job, Councillor of Virginia, 77, 88.
Whitbourne, Sir Richard, letter from, 1626: 82.
Whitby, co. York, 34, 46.
Whitcombe, Simon, 96.
White, Col. Francis, 445, 447, 457, 458.
....., ..., letter from, 1657: 457.
....., John, 334, 378.
....., ..., petition of, 419.
....., of Dorchester, John, 155, 214, 216, 220.
....., ..., examination of, 214.
....., ..., letter to, 1632: 154.
....., ..., observations concerning New England by, 155.
....., Nathaniel, minister in the Somers Islands, 323, 326, 328.
..... Patrick, 215.
....., Robert, 472.
....., Rowland, 33.
....., William, 454.
.... Anne, widow of, 454.
Whitechapel, 274.
Whitehall, 144, 291, 310.
....., documents dated from—
1609–1622: 8, 17, 23, 25, 31.
1623: 40–47, 49, 50, 52–55.
1624: 62, 70.
1625: 72, 73.
1626: 82.
1627: 83, 84.
1628: 91 (2).
1629: 104.
1630: 108, 112, 117, 118 (2), 120.
1631: 128 (3).
1632: 141.
1633: 165, 171, 172.
1634: 185, 198.
1635: 200, 211, 214, 216–218.
1636: 225, 233.
1637: 252, 254, 256, 258, 259.
1638: 261–263, 267, 268, 270, 273, 283 (3), 284.
1639: 286 (2), 287.
1640: 306–309, 312 (2).
1641: 317 (2), 322.
1651: 349 (2), 350, 351, 354, 355, 357 (2), 358 (2), 359 (6), 360, 362 (2).
1652: 373, 381, 382.
1653: 403 (4), 405, 406, 410 (3).
1654: 412, 416.
1655: 421, 423, 424 (2), 425 (2), 426, 428, 429, 432, 434.
1656: 437 (2), 438, 443, 444, 446 (2), 447, 449, 451 (2), 452, 453 (2).
Whitehall, documents dated from—*cont.*
1657: 459 (2), 460 (2).
1658: 463, 470.
1659: 475.
1660: 479, 481, 485, 492.
Whitehead, Serj., Lieut. of Black Rock Fort, Providence Island, 162, 168, 178, 179, 182, 185.
Whitelocke, Lord, Ambassador to Sweden, 387, 394, 409, 436, 447, 453, 475.
Whitfield, Ralph, letter from, 1628: 90.
Whiting, John, petition of, 284.
Whitman, Valentine, 490.
Whittington, Capt., 303.
Whorewood, *see* Harwood, Thomas.
Wiampa, 339.
Wickes, John, 326.
Wickham, William, 472.
Widdrington, William, Lord, 436, 447, 453.
Wiggin, Capt. Thomas, 392, 466.
....., ..., letters from, 1632: 155, 156.
....., ..., patent to, 157.
Wight, Isle of, 93, 176.
....., ..., letter dated from, 273.
Wilbraham, Thomas, 402.
Wilcox, Mr., Husband of the Company of Providence Island, 284.
Wilding, Robert, 348, 377, 400, 401, 422.
Wilkie, Henry, 407.
Wilkinson, Capt., Commander of the Chief Castle in the Somers Islands, 451.
....., ..., letter to, 1656: 451.
....., William, 352.
Willett, Thomas, 140.
William, the, 176, 411, 417.
....., of Chichester, the, 400.
..... and Ann, the, 181, 196, 199, 200, 207, 210, 215.
..... and George, the, 307.
..... and John, the, 175, 391, 397, 417, 485.
..... and John of London, the, 92.
..... and Mary, the, 170.
..... and Sara, the, 303.
..... and Thomas, the, 68.
Williams, Edward, 148, 161, 163, 165–168, 170, 186, 187, 189.
....., Fras., 432.
....., Goodwife, 256.
....., ..., son of, 256.
....., Henry, 333.
....., Dr. John, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal, and Bishop of Lincoln, 29, 32, 46, 65.
....., a minister, 216.
....., Oliver, 397, 398.
....., Thomas, Councillor of St. Christopher's, 115.
....., Thomas, petition of, 236.
....., William, 378.

Williamson, Sir Jos., 102, 445.
....., ..., notes by, 5, 18, 95, 286, 497.
Williott, Serj. Edmund, 466.
....., ..., wife of, 466.
Willoughby, Fras., Lord Willoughby of Parham, Lieut.-General of the Caribbee Islands, 344, 346, 362, 372–375, 380, 382, 384, 386–388, 414, 435, 461, 467, 483, 486, 489, 494, 496, 498.
....., ..., grant and patent to, 327, 483.
....., ..., commission from, 490.
....., ..., letters from—
1631: 363 (2), 365, 366 (2), 367 (2), 368 (2), 369.
1632: 371 (2), 372 (2).
....., ..., letters to—
1631: 363 (2), 364, 366 (3), 367, 368, 369.
1632: 371, 372.
1660: 483.
....., ..., proclamations of, 342 (2).
....., ..., warrant to, 489.
....., ..., estates of, 369, 371.
.....'s house, Barbadoes, letter dated from, 368.
..... Capt. Fras., Commissioner of the Navy, 447, 465.
....., Thomas, Councillor of Virginia, 81, 340.
Wilson, Dr., 446.
....., Mr., 401.
....., Hugh, 411.
....., John, (New England), letter from, 1632: 156.
....., John, 454.
....., ..., Sarah, widow of, 454.
....., Rowland, 409.
....., Samuel, 338.
....., Sir Thomas, 31.
....., Thomas, 411.
Wimball, Capt. William, 454.
....., ..., Elizabeth, widow of, 454.
Wimbledon, Lord, *see* Cecil, Edward.
Winall, Capt. Matthew, 349.
Winchester, 266.
Winchcomb, 423.
Windebank, Sec. Sir Fras., 211, 213, 217, 219, 233, 234, 243–245, 273, 274, 283, 288, 305, 307, 309, 315.
....., ..., letters from—
1634: 190.
1635: 208 (2).
1636: 243.
1638: 282.
....., ..., letters to—
1634: 177 (2), 180, 184, 189, 190, 193.
1635: 195, 200, 201 (2), 212, 218.
1636: 232, 238, 239 (2), 240 (2), 241 (4).
1637: 243, 244, 246, 250.
Windebank, Sec. Sir Fras., letters to,—*cont.*
1638: 262, 263 (2), 266 (2), 268, 273, 276.
1639: 289 (3), 294, 303.
1640: 308, 310 (2), 311 (3), 315.
....., ..., minutes by, 316.
...., Secretary to, *see* Reade, Robert.
Windsor, letters dated from, 49, 116.
Wine, 154.
Wingate, 198.
Wingfield, Edward Maria, President of Virginia, 6.
...., grant to, 5.
Winne, Capt., Governor of Newfoundland, 246,
Winslow, Edward, Agent for New England, Commissioner to the West Indies, also for compounding for advance of money and indemnity, and for managing estates under sequestration, 333, 335–338, 344, 355, 362, 367, 373, 376, 378, 379, 386, 389, 391, 392, 394, 398, 399, 408, 412, 419, 439.
....., ..., petition of, 1632: 157.
....., ..., proposed as Governor of Barbadoes, 346.
....., ..., death of, 439.
....., ..., Susanna, relict of, her representation, 439.
....., ..., Josiah, son of, 439.
Winter, Capt., 171.
Winthrop, Adam, letter to, 1646: 327.
....., John, Governor of Massachusetts, 1630: 112, 155, 156, 158, 180, 214, 259.
....., ..., character of, 156.
....., ... family of, 112, 155.
.... lands at Massachusetts, 112.
....., ..., letters from, 1632: 154, 156.
....., ..., letter to, 1633: 171.
....., Colonel, 445, 447.
Winwood, Sec. Sir Ralph, grant to, 17.
....., ..., letter to, 1616: 17.
Withers, Mr., Deputy Governor of the Somers Islands Company, letter to, 1638: 282.
Witter, Johannes, 327.
Witty, John, 411.
Wollaston, Henry, grant to, 323.
....., John, grant to, 202.
....., ..., grant of, 209.
Wolseley, Wolsley, Woolseley, or Woolsley, Sir Charles, 412, 414, 416, 425, 431, 436, 437, 439, 445, 452, 461, 463, 466, 467.
....., Ralph, Commander of Fort Le Have, Nova Scotia, 469, 474–476.
Wolstenholme, Sir John, Commissioner for Virginia, and the Caribbee Islands, 130, 135, 213, 254.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1623: 54.
1624: 70.
1633: 171 (2), 173.
...., letter to, 1635: 208.

Wolverton, Captain Charles, Governor of Barbadoes, 1629 : 9, 105, 487, 488.
....., ..., letters to, 1629 : 96, 97, 98.
Wood, Edward, 377, 400, 401.
....., John, 75, 409.
....., Roger, Secretary to the Council of the Somers Islands, 32.
....., Captain William, 327, 360, 396, 420.
Woodall, John, 53, 238, 291.
Woodcock, John, Husband of the Company for Providence Island, 176, 196, 197, 199, 201, 206, 217, 220, 221, 227, 228, 231-235, 245, 246, 249, 252, 260, 264, 267, 269, 281.
....., ..., his death, 296, 297.
..... William, Lieutenant and Captain, Councillor of Providence Island, 273, 275-277, 283, 284, 319, 320.
....., ..., letter to, 1639 : 297.
Woodfall, Robert, 249, 278, 296, 299.
....., ..., prisoner with the Turks, 320.
Woodgreene, Captain, 476, 489, 496.
Woodhouse, Henry, Muster Master of Suffolk, petitions of, 185, 213.
Woodstock, Captain, 221.
Wool, Dorothy, will of, 242.
Woolsey, Joel, 141.
....., ..., grant to, 137.
Wootton, Roger, 392.
Worcester, 405.
....., battle of, 360, 362, 364, 373, 380.
..... House, 364.
Wormeley, Captain Christopher, Governor of the Island of Association, 132, 133, 201, 203, 206, 244.
....., Robert, Agent for the island of Tortuga, 130-132.
Wormley, Ralph, Councillor of Virginia, 340.
Worsley, Benjamin, 331, 332, 339.
..... Sir Boyer, petition of, 154.
Wright, Cornelius, 267.
....., John, 396.
....., Jos., 32.
....., Nath., 307.
....., ..., petition of, 120.
....., Wm., 455.
Wriothesley, Henry, 4th Earl of Southampton, one of the Council, Governor, and Treasurer for the Virginia Company, 5, 16, 24, 35, 44, 46, 52, 65.
....., ..., grants to, 8, 17, 25, 63.
....., ..., letters to—
1623 : 41, 46.
1624 : 70.
1625 : 71, 72.
....., Thos., son of the preceding, 5th Earl of Southampton, 204.
....., ..., commission to, 492.
Wrote, Sam, Commissioner for Virginia, 98, 130.
Wrote, Sam, letter from, 1624 : 70.
Wroth, Sir Thos., Commissioner for the Somers Islands, 50, 53, 404.
....., ..., commission to, 449.
Wyapoco river, Guiana, 5, 18.
Wyatt, Sir Francis, Governor of Virginia, 1621-1626: Commissioner for Virginia, and Governor 2nd time, 1639-1641 : 5, 9, 46, 59, 63, 287, 293, 299, 301, 302, 310, 332.
....., ..., commissions and instructions to, 5, 9, 286 (4).
....., ..., arrives in Virginia, Oct. 1621 : 68.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1623 : 38-40, 41, 42.
1624 : 58, 59, 65, 70.
1625 : 71, 72, 74 (2).
1626 : 77, 79, 80.
1640 : 310.
....., ..., letters to—
1623 : 45, 54.
1624 : 58, 70.
....., ..., leaves Virginia, 1626 : 81.
....., ..., his treatment by Turks, 74.
....., ..., death of his father, 69.
...., his return to England, 69, 77.
....., Ralph, petition of, 306.
....., Wm., 187, 203, 318, 320.
..... Mr., 477.
Wyke Regis, 8.
Wynckfeild, *see* Wingfield.

Y.

Yale, David, letter to, 1646: 327.
Yape, Richard, 121.
Yarmouth, 257.
....., letter dated from, 294.
Yeamans, Col. John, Councillor of Barbadoes, 484, 494.
Yeardley, Argol, Councillor of Virginia, 340.
....., Sir George, Governor of Virginia, 1619: again 1626-1627: 9, 22, 29, 46, 67-69, 72, 79, 89, 98, 100, 107, 287.
....., ..., commission and instructions to, 77, 79, 80.
....., ..., chosen Governor, 1618: 19.
...., knighted, and goes to Virginia, 20.
....., ..., arrival of, in Virginia, April 1619: 40, 68.
....., ..., chosen to present grievances from Virginia, 74.

Yeardley, Sir George, grant by, 25.
....., ..., letters and petitions from—
1625: 75, 76.
1627: 84 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 1627: 86.
....., ..., letters signed by, a: Councillor of Virginia—
1623: 39, 40, 42.
1624: 58, 66.
1625: 74.
....., ..., death of, 86.
....., ..., estate of, 98, 107.
....., Ralph, apothecary, brother of the preceding, 98, 107.
Yeo, Mr., 162.
Yeomans, Lieut.-Col. Robert, 350, 406.
Yong, Capt. Thomas, 183, 184, 208.
....., ..., commission to, 171, 184.
....., ..., letters from, 1634: 177 (2).
....., ..., pass for, to America, 177.
York, 34, 47.
....., letter dated from, 324.
....., James, Duke of, 480.
....., Lord President of, letter to, 47.
York, Archbishops of, *see*—
Matthew, Toby;
Neyle, Richard.
....., Virginia, Sheriff of, *see* English, Wm.
....., ..., Rector of, *see* Panton, Anthony.
Yorke, Corporal John, 466.
....., ..., wife of, 466.
Young, Sir John, 96
....., Sir Richard, 135.
....., Capt. Richard, the widow of, 454.
Yueling, Mr., *see* Evelyn.

Z.

Zealanders, 377.
Zouch, Edward, Lord, 18, 19.
....., ..., letter from, 1618: 19.
....., ..., warrant from, 1619: 21.
....., Sir John, Commissioner for Virginia, 130, 201, 208, 217.

ERRATA.

Page 12, line 5, *for* Diskaick, *read* Kiskaick (Chiskiack).
„ 31, July 12, *for* the grand patent election of, *read* the grand patent. Election of
„ 41, Art. 21, *for* [dated] Whitehall, *read* Virginia.
„ 46, „ 29, *for* Lord Treasurer of Virginia, *read* Lord Treasurer of the Company of Virginia.
„ 85, July 2, *for* Dominico *read* Dominica.
„ 121, Art. 109, *for* Capt. Borquier, *read* Capt. Bourquier.
„ 130, „ 14, *for* Nath. Rott [Wrote?], *read* Samuel.
„ 138, „ 31, *for* Thos. Purvisse, *read* Thos. Purify.
„ 145, April 14, *for* Rich. Goodman, *read* Nich. Goodman.
„ 146, May 7, *for* the charity, *read* the Charity.
„ 151, June 12, *for* association, *read* Association.
„ 153, June 28, *for* Mr. Saltingstall, *read* Saltonstall.
„ 154, Art. 60, *for* Statford, *read* Stratford.
„ 167, July 1, *for* mocoachan, *read* mecoachan.
„ 172, Nov. 11, *for* The Dainty of Portsmouth, *read* The Dainty of Dartmouth.
„ 181, June 19, *for* Sherland, *read* Sherhard.
„ 204, April 20, *for* Cornelius Billinger, *read* Cornelius Billinge.
„ 211, July 8, *for* Himeson, *read* Hime[k]son.
„ 221, Art. 4, *for* " animate, *read* " amate.
„ 224, 6th line, *for* Nich. Marston, *read* Nath. Marston.
„ 230, March, *for* John Hudson, *read* Johnson.
„ 235, 3d line, *for* Owen Duren, *read* Owen Durning.
„ 236, 4th line, *for* Mr. Loungerford, *read* Mr. Hungerford.
„ 256, July 17, *for* Oaklands, *read* Oatlands.
„ 262, Jan. 31, *for* Abrah. Blufield, *read* Albertus Bluefield.
„ 267, March 26, *for* Briggam, *read* Brigham.
„ 324, Art. 97, *for* Lord Roberts, *read* Lord Robartes.
„ 331, 336, Dec. 18 and March 21, *for* Col. Wanton, *read* Col. Wauton (Walton).
„ 365, last Art., *for* John Birch, *read* John Burch.
„ 376, April 2, *for* Mr. Thurlow, *read* Mr. Thurloe.
„ 398, Feb. 2, *for* Nicholas Haward, *read* Nicholas Hayward.
„ 401, March 11, *for* Mr. Searle, *read* Mrs. Searle.
„ 411, Nov. 24, *for* Samuel Tilman, *read* Samuel Tilghman.
„ 421, Feb. 5, *for* Thos. Parrys, *read* Thos. Parris.
„ 488, Aug. 6, *for* John Moore, *read* John Moone.
„ „ „ *for* Mr. Pairos, *read* Mr. Parris.
„ „ „ *for* John Daniell, *read* John Darrell.

LONDON:
Printed by GEORGE E. EYRE and WILLIAM SPOTTISWOODE,
Printers to the Queen's most Excellent Majesty.
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

LIST OF WORKS

PUBLISHED

By the late Record and State Paper Commissioners, or under the Direction of the Right Hon. the Master of the Rolls, which may be had of Messrs. Longman and Co.

PUBLIC RECORDS AND STATE PAPERS.

ROTULORUM ORIGINALIUM IN CURIA SCACCARII ABBREVIATIO. Henry III.—Edward III. *Edited by* HENRY PLAYFORD, Esq. 2 vols. folio (1805—1810). *Price*, boards, 12*s.* 6*d.* each, or 25*s.*

CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM SIVE ESCAETARUM. Henry III.—Richard III. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY AND J. BAYLEY, Esqrs. 4 vols. folio (1806—1808; 1821—1828), boards: vols. 2 and 3, separately, *price*, boards, each 21*s.*; vol. 4, boards, 24*s.*

LIBRORUM MANUSCRIPTORUM BIBLIOTHECÆ HARLEIANÆ CATALOGUS. Vol. 4. *Edited by* The Rev. T. H. HORNE, (1812) folio, boards. *Price* 18*s.*

ABBREVIATIO PLACITORUM, Richard I.—Edward II. *Edited by* The Right Hon. GEORGE ROSE, AND W. ILLINGWORTH, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1811), boards. *Price* 18*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY-BOOK, INDICES. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Small folio (1816), boards (Domesday-Book, vol. 3). *Price* 21*s.*

LIBRI CENSUALIS vocati DOMESDAY, ADDITAMENTA EX CODIC. ANTIQUISS. *Edited by* Sir HENRY ELLIS. Small folio (1816), boards (Domesday-Book, vol. 4). *Price* 21*s.*

STATUTES OF THE REALM, in very large folio. Vols. 1 to 11 (except vols. 5 and 6) including 2 vols. of Indices (1810—1828). *Edited by* Sir T. E. TOMLINS, JOHN RAITHBY, JOHN CALEY, and WM. ELLIOTT, Esqrs. *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.* each.

*** The Alphabetical and Chronological Indices may be had separately. *price* 30*s.* each.

VALOR ECCLESIASTICUS, temp. Henry VIII., Auctoritate Regia institutus. *Edited by* JOHN CALEY, Esq., and the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. Vols. 4 to 6, folio (1810, &c.), boards. *Price* 25*s.* each.

*** The Introduction is also published in 8vo. cloth. *Price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

ROTULI SCOTIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ET IN DOMO CAPITULARI WESTMONASTERIENSI ASSERVATI. 19 Edward I.—Henry VIII. *Edited by* DAVID MACPHERSON, JOHN CALEY, AND W. ILLINGWORTH, Esqrs., and the Rev. T. H. HORNE. 2 vols. folio (1814—1819), boards. *Price* 42*s.*

"FŒDERA, CONVENTIONES, LITTERÆ," &c.; or, Rymer's Fœdera, A.D. 1066—1391. New Edition, Vol. 2, Part 2, and Vol. 3, Parts 1 and 2, folio (1821—1830). *Edited by* JOHN CALEY and FRED. HOLBROOKE, Esqrs. *Price* 21*s.* each Part.

DUCATUS LANCASTRIÆ CALENDARIUM INQUISITIONUM POST MORTEM, &c. Part 3, Ducatus Lancastriæ. Calendar to the Pleadings, &c. Henry VII.—Ph. and M.; and Calendar to Pleadings, 1—13 Elizabeth. Part 4, Calendar to Pleadings to end of Elizabeth. *Edited by* R. J. HARPER, JOHN CALEY, and WM. MINCHIN, Esqrs. Part 3 (or Vol. 2) (1827—1834), *price* 31*s.* 6*d.*; and Part 4 (or Vol. 3), boards, folio, *price* 21*s.*

CALENDARS OF THE PROCEEDINGS IN CHANCERY IN THE REIGN OF QUEEN ELIZABETH, to which are prefixed examples of earlier proceedings in that Court from Richard II. to Elizabeth, from the originals in the Tower. *Edited by* JOHN BAYLEY, Esq. Vols. 2 and 3 (1830—1832), boards, each, folio, *price* 21*s.*

PARLIAMENTARY WRITS AND WRITS OF MILITARY SUMMONS, together with the Records and Muniments relating to the Suit and Service due and performed to the King's High Court of Parliament and the Councils of the Realm. Edward I., II. *Edited by* SIR FRANCIS PALGRAVE. (1830—1834). Vol. 2, Division 1, Edward II., 21*s.*; Vol. 2, Division 2, 21*s.*; Vol. 2, Division 3, folio, boards, *price* 42*s.*

ROTULI LITTERARUM CLAUSARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. 2 vols. folio (1833—1844). The first volume commences A.D. 1204 to 1224. The second volume 1224—1227 *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. Together, *price* 81*s.* cloth; or the volumes may be had separately. Vol. 1, *price* 63*s.* cloth; Vol. 2, cloth, *price* 18*s.*

THE GREAT ROLLS OF THE PIPE FOR THE SECOND, THIRD, AND FOURTH YEARS OF THE REIGN OF KING HENRY THE SECOND, 1155—1158. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 4*s.* 6*d.*

THE GREAT ROLL OF THE PIPE FOR THE FIRST YEAR OF THE REIGN OF KING RICHARD THE FIRST, 1189—1190. *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s.*

PROCEEDINGS AND ORDINANCES OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL OF ENGLAND, commencing 10 Richard II.—33 Henry VIII. *Edited by* Sir N. HARRIS NICOLAS, 7 vols. royal 8vo. (1834—1837), cloth 98*s.*; or any of the volumes may be had separately, cloth, *price* 14*s.* each.

ROTULI LITTERARUM PATENTIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, A.D. 1201 to 1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1835), cloth. *Price* 31*s.* 6d.

*** The Introduction is also published in 8vo., cloth. *Price* 9*s.*

ROTULI CURIÆ REGIS. Rolls and Records of the Court held before the King's Justiciars or Justices. 6 Richard I.—1 John. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 2 vols. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 28*s.*

ROTULI NORMANNIÆ IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, A.D. 1200—1205. Also from 1417 to 1418. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 12*s.* 6*d.*

ROTULI DE OBLATIS ET FINIBUS IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI, tempore Regis Johannis. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1835), cloth. *Price* 18*s.*

EXCERPTA E ROTULIS FINIUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATIS. Henry III., 1216—1272. *Edited by* CHARLES ROBERTS, Esq. 2 vols. royal 8vo. (1835, 1836), cloth, *price* 32*s.*; or the volumes may be had separately, Vol. 1, *price* 14*s.*; Vol. 2, cloth, *price* 18*s.*

FINES SIVE PEDES FINIUM SIVE FINALES CONCORDIÆ IN CURIA DOMINI REGIS. 7 Richard I.—16 John (1195—1214). *Edited by* the Rev. JOSEPH HUNTER. In Counties. 2 vols. royal 8vo. (1835—1844), together, cloth, *price* 11*s.*; or the volumes may be had separately, Vol. 1, *price* 8*s.* 6*d.*; Vol 2, cloth, *price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

ANCIENT KALENDARS AND INVENTORIES (THE) OF THE TREASURY OF HIS MAJESTY'S EXCHEQUER; together with documents illustrating the History of that Repository. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 3 vols. royal 8vo. (1836), cloth. *Price* 42*s.*

DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS illustrating the History of Scotland, and the Transactions between the Crowns of Scotland and England; preserved in the Treasury of Her Majesty's Exchequer. *Edited by* Sir FRANCIS PALGRAVE. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1837), cloth. *Price* 18*s.*

ROTULI CHARTARUM IN TURRI LONDINENSI ASSERVATI. A.D. 1199—1216. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1837), cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

REGISTRUM vulgariter nuncupatum "The Record of Caernarvon," e codice MS. Harleiano, 696, descriptum. *Edited by* SIR HENRY ELLIS. 1 vol. folio (1838), cloth. *Price* 31*s.* 6*d.*

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF ENGLAND; comprising Laws enacted under the Anglo-Saxon Kings, from Æthelbirht to Cnut, with an English Translation of the Saxon; the Laws called Edward the Confessor's; the Laws of William the Conqueror, and those ascribed to Henry the First; also Monumenta Ecclesiastica Anglicana, from the 7th to the 10th century; and the Ancient Latin Version of the Anglo-Saxon Laws; with a compendious Glossary, &c. *Edited by* BENJAMIN THORPE, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1840), cloth. *Price* 40*s.*

—— 2 vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

ANCIENT LAWS AND INSTITUTES OF WALES; comprising Laws supposed to be enacted by Howel the Good; modified by subsequent Regulations under the Native Princes, prior to the Conquest by Edward the First; and anomalous Laws, consisting principally of Institutions which, by the Statute of Ruddlan, were admitted to continue in force. With an English Translation of the Welsh Text. To which are added a few Latin Transcripts, containing Digests of the Welsh Laws, principally of the Dimetian Code. With Indices and Glossary. *Edited by* ANEURIN OWEN, Esq. 1 vol. folio (1841), cloth. *Price* 44*s.*

—— 2 vols. royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 36*s.*

ROTULI DE LIBERATE AC DE MISIS ET PRAESTITIS, Regnante Johanne. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. royal 8vo. (1844), cloth. *Price* 6*s.*

DOCUMENTS ILLUSTRATIVE OF ENGLISH HISTORY in the 13th and 14th centuries, selected from the Records in the Exchequer. *Edited by* HENRY COLE, Esq. 1 vol. fcp. folio (1844), cloth. *Price* 45*s.* 6*d.*

MODUS TENENDI PARLIAMENTUM. An Ancient Treatise on the Mode of holding the Parliament in England. *Edited by* THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq. 1 vol. 8vo. (1846), cloth. *Price* 2*s.* 6*d.*

REPORTS OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE RECORD COMMISSIONERS, 1800 to 1819, 2 vols., folio, boards. *Price* 5*l.* 5*s.* From 1819 to 1831 their proceedings have not been printed. A third volume of Reports of their Proceedings, 1831 to 1837, folio, boards, 8*s.* 3 vols. together, boards. *Price* 5*l.* 13*s.*

THE ACTS OF THE PARLIAMENTS OF SCOTLAND. 11 vols. folio (1814—1844). Vol. I. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON and COSMO INNES, Esqrs. *Price* 42*s.*

*** Also, Vols. 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 10*s.* 6*d.* each Vol.

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS OF COUNCIL IN CIVIL CAUSES. A.D. 1478—1495. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

THE ACTS OF THE LORDS AUDITORS OF CAUSES AND COMPLAINTS. A.D. 1466—1494. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1839). *Price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

REGISTRUM MAGNI SIGILLI REGUM SCOTORUM in Archivis Publicis asservatum. A.D. 1306—1424. *Edited by* THOMAS THOMSON, Esq. Folio (1814) *Price* 15*s.*

ISSUE ROLL OF THOMAS DE BRANTINGHAM, Bishop of Exeter, Lord High Treasurer of England, containing Payments out of His Majesty's Revenue, 44 Edward III., 1370. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 vol. 4to. (1835), cloth. *Price* 35*s.*

—— Royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 25*s.*

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, containing similar matter to the above, temp. Jac. I., extracted from the Pell Records. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 vol. 4to. (1836), cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

—— Royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 21*s.*

ISSUES OF THE EXCHEQUER, containing like matter to the above, extracted from the Pell Records; Henry III. to Henry VI. inclusive. *Edited by* FREDERICK DEVON, Esq. 1 vol. 4to. (1837), cloth. *Price* 40*s.*

—— Royal 8vo. cloth. *Price* 30*s.*

LIBER MUNERUM PUBLICORUM HIBERNIÆ, ab an. 1152 usque ad 1827; or, The Establishments of Ireland from the 19th of King Stephen to the 7th of George IV., during a period of 675 years; being the Report of Rowley Lascelles, of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law. Extracted from the Records and other authorities, by Special Command, pursuant to an Address, an. 1810, of the Commons of the United Kingdom. With Introductory Observations by F. S. THOMAS, Esq. (1852.) 2 vols. folio. *Price* 42*s.*

NOTES OF MATERIALS FOR THE HISTORY OF PUBLIC DEPARTMENTS. By F. S. THOMAS, Esq. Demy folio (1846). *Price* 10*s.*

HANDBOOK TO THE PUBLIC RECORDS. By F. S. THOMAS, Esq. Royal 8vo. (1853.) *Price* 12*s.*

STATE PAPERS DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY THE EIGHTH. 11 vols. 4to. (1830—1852) completing the work in its present form, with Indices of Persons and Places to the whole. *Price* 5*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*

Vol. I. contains Domestic Correspondence.
Vols. II. & III.—Correspondence relating to Ireland.
Vols. IV. & V.—Correspondence relating to Scotland.
Vols. VI. to XI.—Correspondence between England and Foreign Courts.

*** Any Volume may be purchased separately, *price* 10*s.* 6*d.*

MONUMENTA HISTORICA BRITANNICA, or, Materials for the History of Britain from the earliest period. Vol. I, extending to the Norman Conquest. Prepared, and illustrated with Notes, by the late HENRY PETRIE, Esq., F.S.A., Keeper of the Records in the Tower of London, assisted by the Rev. JOHN SHARPE, Rector of Castle Eaton, Wilts. Finally completed for publication, and with an Introduction, by THOMAS DUFFUS HARDY, Esq., Assistant Keeper of Records. (Printed by command of Her Majesty.) Folio (1848). *Price* 42*s.*

HISTORICAL NOTES RELATIVE TO THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND; embracing the Period from the Accession of King Henry VIII. to the Death of Queen Anne inclusive (1509 to 1714). Designed as a Book of instant Reference for the purpose of ascertaining the Dates of Events mentioned in History and in Manuscripts. The Name of every Person and Event mentioned in History within the above period is placed in Alphabetical and Chronological Order, and the Authority from whence taken is given in each case, whether from Printed History or from Manuscripts. By F. S. THOMAS, Esq., Secretary of the Public Record Office. 3 vols. 8vo. (1856.) *Price* 40*s.*

CALENDARS OF STATE PAPERS.

[IMPERIAL 8vo. *Price* 15*s.* each Volume.]

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGNS OF EDWARD VI., MARY, ELIZABETH, 1547–1580, preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* ROBERT LEMON, Esq., F.S.A. 1856.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF JAMES I., preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. 1857–1859.

Vol. I.—1603–1610.
Vol. II.—1611–1618.
Vol. III.—1619–1623.
Vol. IV.—1623–1625, with Addenda.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II., preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN. 1860.

Vol. I.—1660–1661.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., V.P.S.A. 1858–1859.

Vol. I.—1625–1626.
Vol. II.—1627–1628.
Vol. III.—1628–1629.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to SCOTLAND, preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARKHAM JOHN THORPE, Esq., of St. Edmund Hall, Oxford. 1858.

Vol. I., the Scottish Series, of the Reigns of Henry VIII., Edward VI., Mary, Elizabeth, 1509–1589.
Vol. II., the Scottish Series, of the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, 1589–1603; an Appendix to the Scottish Series, 1543–1592; and the State Papers relating to Mary Queen of Scots during her Detention in England, 1568–1587.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS relating to IRELAND, 1509–1573, preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* H. C. HAMILTON, Esq. 1860.

Vol. I.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* W. NOEL SAINSBURY, Esq. 1860.

Vol. I.—1574–1660.

In the Press.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS RELATING TO IRELAND, preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* H. C. HAMILTON, Esq.
Vol. II.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES II., preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN.
Vol. II.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF CHARLES I., preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* JOHN BRUCE, Esq., V.P.S.A.
Vol. IV.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII. *Edited by* the Rev. J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London, and Reader at the Rolls.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, FOREIGN SERIES, OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD VI. *Edited by* W. B. TURNBULL, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and Correspondant du Comité Impérial des Travaux Historiques et des Sociétés Savants de France.

CALENDAR OF STATE PAPERS, COLONIAL SERIES, preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. *Edited by* W. NOËL SAINSBURY, Esq.
Vol. II.

THE CHRONICLES AND MEMORIALS OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES.

[Royal 8vo. *Price* 8*s.* 6*d.* each Volume.]

1. The Chronicle of England, by John Capgrave. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. Hingeston, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

2. Chronicon Monasterii de Abingdon. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* the Rev. J. Stevenson, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard.

3. Lives of Edward the Confessor. I.—La Estoire de Seint Aedward le Rei. II.—Vita Beati Edvardi Regis et Confessoris. III.—Vita Ædwardi Regis qui apud Westmonasterium requiescit. *Edited by* H. R. Luard, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge.

4. Monumenta Franciscana; scilicet, I.—Thomas de Eccleston de Adventu Fratrum Minorum in Angliam. II.—Adæ de Marisco Epistolæ. III.—Registrum Fratrum Minorum Londoniæ. *Edited by* the Rev. J. S. Brewer, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London, and Reader at the Rolls.

7. Fasciculi Zizaniorum Magistri Johannis Wyclif cum Tritico. Ascribed to Thomas Netter, of Walden, Provincial of the Carmelite Order in England, and Confessor to King Henry the Fifth. *Edited by* the Rev. W. W. Shirley, M.A., Tutor and late Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford.

6. The Buik of the Croniclis of Scotland; or, A Metrical Version of the History of Hector Boece; by William Stewart. Vols. I., II., and III. *Edited by* W. B. Turnbull, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law.

7. Johannis Capgrave Liber de Illustribus Henricis. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. Hingeston, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

8. Historia Monasterii S. Augustini Cantuariensis, by Thomas of Elmham, formerly Monk and Treasurer of that Foundation. *Edited by* C. Hardwick, M.A., Fellow of St. Catherine's Hall, and Christian Advocate in the University of Cambridge.

9. Eulogium (Historiarum sive Temporis), Chronicon ab Orbe condito usque ad Annum Domini 1366; a Monacho quodam Malmesbiriensi exaratum. Vol. I. *Edited by* F. S. Haydon, Esq., B.A.

10. Memorials of King Henry the Seventh: Bernardi Andreæ Tholosatis de Vita Regis Henrici Septimi Historia; necnon alia quædam ad eundem Regem spectantia. *Edited by* J. Gairdner, Esq.

11. Memorials of Henry the Fifth. I.—Vita Henrici Quinti, Roberto Redmanno auctore. II.—Versus Rhythmici in laudem Regis Henrici Quinti. III.—Elmhami Liber Metricus de Henrico V. *Edited by* C. A. Cole, Esq.

12. Munimenta Gildhallæ Londoniensis; Liber Albus, Liber Custumarum, et Liber Horn, in archivis Gildhallæ asservati. Vol. I., Liber Albus. Vol. II. (in Two Parts), Liber Custumarum. *Edited* by H. T. Riley, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law.

13. Chronica Johannis de Oxenedes. *Edited by* Sir H. Ellis, K.H.

14. A Collection of Political Poems from the Accession of Edward III. to the Reign of Henry VIII. Vol. I. *Edited by* T. Wright, Esq., M.A.

15. The "Opus Tertium" and "Opus Minus" of Roger Bacon. *Edited by* the Rev. J. S. Brewer, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London, and Reader at the Rolls.

16. Bartholomæi de Cotton, Monachi Norwicensis, Historia Anglicana (A.D. 449—1298). *Edited by* H. R. Luard, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge.

17. The Brut y Tywysogion, or, The Chronicle of the Princes of Wales. *Edited by* the Rev. J. Williams ab Ithel.

18. A Collection of Royal and Historical Letters during the Reign of Henry IV. Vol. I. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. Hingeston, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

19. The Repressor of over much Blaming of the Clergy. By Reginald Pecock, sometime Bishop of Chichester. Vols. I. and II. *Edited by* C. Babington, B.D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

20. The Annales Cambriæ. *Edited by* the Rev. J. Williams ab Ithel.

In the Press.

RICARDI DE CIRENCESTRIA SPECULUM HISTORIALE DE GESTIS REGUM ANGLIÆ. (A.D. 447—1066.) *Edited by* J. E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.

THE ANGLO-SAXON CHRONICLE. *Edited by* B. THORPE, Esq.

LE LIVERE DE REIS DE BRITTANIE. *Edited by* J. GLOVER, M.A., Chaplain of Trinity College, Cambridge.

RECUEIL DES CRONIQUES ET ANCHIENNES ISTORIES DE LA GRANT BRETAIGNE A PRESENT NOMME ENGLETERRE, par JEHAN DE WAURIN. *Edited by* W. HARDY, Esq.

THE WARS OF THE DANES IN IRELAND: written in the Irish language. *Edited by* the Rev. Dr. TODD, Librarian of the University of Dublin.

EULOGIUM (HISTORIARUM SIVE TEMPORIS), Chronicon ab Orbe condito usque ad Annum Domini 1366; a Monacho quodam Malmesbiriensi exaratum. Vols. II. and III. *Edited by* F. S. HAYDON, Esq., B.A.

A COLLECTION OF POLITICAL POEMS FROM THE ACCESSION OF EDWARD III. TO THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII. Vol. II. *Edited by* T. WRIGHT, Esq., M.A.

ORIGINAL LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND DURING THE FIFTEENTH CENTURY. *Edited by* the Rev. J. STEVENSON, M.A., of University College, Durham, and Vicar of Leighton Buzzard.

A COLLECTION OF SAGAS AND OTHER HISTORICAL DOCUMENTS relating to the Settlements and Descents of the Northmen on the British Isles. *Edited by* GEORGE W. DASENT, Esq., D.C.L. Oxon.

A COLLECTION OF ROYAL AND HISTORICAL LETTERS DURING THE REIGN OF HENRY IV. Vol. II. *Edited by* the Rev. F. C. HINGESTON, M.A., of Exeter College, Oxford.

THE WORKS OF GIRALDUS CAMBRENSIS. *Edited by* the Rev. J. S. BREWER, M.A., Professor of English Literature, King's College, London, and Reader at the Rolls.

LETTERS AND PAPERS OF THE REIGNS OF RICHARD III. AND HENRY VII. *Edited by* JAMES GAIRDNER, Esq.

MUNIMENTA GILDHALLÆ LONDONIENSIS; Liber Albus, Liber Custumarum, et Liber Horn, in Archivis Gildhallæ asservati. Vol. III. Translations from the Anglo-Norman portions of the Liber Albus; Appendix; Glossaries; and Index. *Edited by* H. T. RILEY, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law.

DESCRIPTIVE CATALOGUE OF MANUSCRIPTS RELATING TO THE EARLY HISTORY OF GREAT BRITAIN. *Edited by* T. DUFFUS HARDY, Esq.

In Progress.

HISTORIA MINOR MATTHÆI PARIS. *Edited by* Sir F. MADDEN, K.H., and Chief of the MS. Department of the British Museum.

LETTERS AND TREATISES OF BISHOP GROSSETETE, illustrative of the Social Condition of his Time. *Edited by* the Rev. H. R. LUARD, M.A., Fellow and Assistant Tutor of Trinity College, Cambridge.

CHRONICON ABBATIÆ EVESHAMENSIS, AUCTORIBUS DOMINICO PRIORE EVESHAMIÆ ET THOMA DE MARLEBERGE ABBATE, A FUNDATIONE AD ANNUM 1213, UNA CUM CONTINUATIONE AD ANNUM 1418. *Edited by* the Rev. W. D. MACRAY, M.A., Bodleian Library, Oxford.

A ROLL OF THE IRISH PRIVY COUNCIL OF THE 16TH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF RICHARD II. *Edited by* the Rev. JAMES GRAVES.

POLYCHRONICON RANULPHI HIGDENI, with Trevisa's Translation. *Edited by* C. BABINGTON, B.D., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge.

November 1860.